

*Enkipankata oo Nkisomaritin  
e Kanisa – Olari li are*

*Olaigeroni: Paul aashu Saruni Ole Highfield Ole Ntaya*

## *ILARETOK*

Cosmas Lemein, Angela aashu Malaika Highfield o Ikulikae lalashera  
ootii entumo olarikok tolkoroi

## *ERISHATA NAIGEROKI O COPYRIGHT*

2009 (Nikirerioo 2014) Ore Copyright naa enena ampuni naji Christian Restoration Ministries 3247 N. Nixon Ave. Springfield, MO 65803 USA. Eitobira (Printed by) ena ampuni: Faith Printing, 824 Bills Rd., Franklin, IL 63638. Ore pee iyieu niyiou enaipirta kuna bukui tisiraki Cosmas Lemein te box 110 Narok, Kenya, aashu email enye te [cplemein@gmail.com](mailto:cplemein@gmail.com) Ore nampa e simu enye naa: Safaricom 0725975651. Toliki sii ninye tinidol inkitapong'ot tiatua ena buku. Ore pee iyieu niliki olaigeroni Paul Highfield shakenisho ino tenkaraki eretoto ena buku, indim aigeroki ninye te email enye te: [prhighfield@mchsi.com](mailto:prhighfield@mchsi.com) Ataasishore ina oshi Bibilia nikiata te Kimaasai.

**IMBAA NATII ENA BUKU**  
**(Contents of this book)**

Enkardasi

**ENASHE – (Thanks).....4**

**IMBAA NAAIPIRTA ENA BUKU ..... 4**

**EMATUA E DUKUYA - Inkipankat oo nkisomaritin  
naaimaa Bibilia Olari li are - Enkoitoi nikisuj tena buku  
(The plan of lessons that go through the Bible – Year 2  
The plan we will follow).....5-8**

**EMATUA E ARE - Inkisomaritin ate naasuju ina kipankata  
Olari li are (The Lessons themselves which follow this plan  
Year 2) .....9**

## **ENASHE**

Kaata enashe oleng tenkaraki eretoto naaishoo Enkai nanu pee aiger ena buku. Naata sii enashe oleng tenkaraki eretoto e Cosmas Lemein amu etonyua ninye oleng arerioo ena buku. Nening sii ilarikok ootii Olkoroi ena kisoma naaretu nanu oleng pee arerioo inkulie baa naatii ena buku. Naata sii enashe te Angela Highfield amu ninye natipika embata e nena pishai natii ena buku naa ninye natoosho ina pisha natii enkomom olchoni lena buku.

Naata enashe tenkaraki lelo tung'ana pooki ooigero nena bukui nataasishore tena kisoma. Etuata embata kake eton egira aiteng'en iyiook too mbukui enye.

Tenaa igira iyie aisom ena buku tenakata, naa kaata enashe amu inyokita ayiolou ororei le Nkai te nguton. Neaku, mikinchoo Enkai eng'eno naing'uaa enetii ninye. Toinyuaa inteng'ena kewon ninteng'en sii inkulie tenjurrunoto o te ng'eno e Nkai.

## **IMBAA NAAPIRTA ENA BUKU**

Keeta embuku naijo ena tipat oleng amu ore pee mikiata enkipankata kegol oleng pee kinteng'en iltung'ana lang te kanisa te nkoitoo naata enkiririkinoto.

Ore ena buku naa keipirta enkoitoo nikiasishore pee kinteng'en inkera, ilbarnot o ltung'ana kituak te kanisa, kake eisulaki inkera o lbarnot. Taasishore ena buku anaa enkipimet kake eton eishiakino pee iponaa inkulie kisomaritin anaa enidolita naishiakinore ororei le Enkai.

Ketii imbaa kumok naaipirta pooki kisoma nemeatae erishata nisomakinyie iltung'ana nena baa pooki tenkisoma nabo. Neaku, tegelu imbaa niyo keishiakino erishata naje o ltung'ana ooje nisomaki ninche nena baa.

Ore too nkisomaritin pooki ninteng'en, toinyuaa oleng inchoo iltung'ana inkitanyaanyukot, inkiguraritin, tenebo intokitin naaishiakino ilarin lenye naibalunyie tipat eina kisoma.

# *EMATUA E DUKUYA*

## *Inkipankat oo nkisomaritin naaimaa Bibilia - Olari li are*

### *Enkoitoi nikisuj tena buku*

Ore enedukuya, kajo keeta tipat oleng pee kiata enkipankata naata enkiririkinoto naipirta Osootua Musana o Osootua Ng'ejuk. Metaa kenare nikisom Osootua Musana Osootua Ng'ejuk te nkoitoi naitodolu ajo kisujita enkoitoi naata enkiririkinoto. Neaku, kisom Osootua Musana kake kintoki aaisom sii Osootua Ng'ejuk.

Ore te sipata kitayioloitoo aajo ketii imbaa kumok oleng to Sotua Musana naaibung'akino o mbaa naatii Osootua Ng'ejuk. Neaku, ata tinikisom Osootua Musana kenare nikiimaki sii imbaa naatii Osootua Ng'ejuk naaibung'akino nena baa.

Matadamu ina atini naipirta Yesu eidipa ninye atopiu aaing'uaa ilootuata eloito te nkoitoi neinepu ilkulikai tung'ana o are lemeyiolo aajo etopiyo ninye. Nanya ninche ilomon tenebo. Nejo Luka 24: 27, *“Neiteru (Yesu) too mbukui e Musa o too loibonok pooki, neibalakinyie ninye ilkigerot oopirta enkorrok enye.”* Neaku, keibala ajo ketii imbaa kumok oleng naatii Osootua Musana naaipirta imbaa naatii Osootua Ng'ejuk, eisulaki imbaa naaipirta Yesu kewon. Nikiyieu sii nikiata enkipankata naata enkiririkinoto naipirta inkiteng'emat pee kiuloki imbaa naata tipat oleng te Bibilia. Amu, ore imbaa naata tipat oleng naa pee kinyor Enkai too Itauja lang pooki nikisuj ororei lenye nikiyiolou Yesu nikisuj iroruat enyena nikinyor sii ilkulikai tung'ana tenyorrata nagut nasipa. Nikiliki sii ninche ilomon supati oipirta enkitoria Enkai. Ore imbaa tempolos e kuna baa e Bibilia naa inchere osalaba le Yesu, o empiunoto enye tenebo eng'amunoto empalakinoto oong'ok o enjeunoto te nkirukoto, enkirridunoto o enkibatasa.

Nikipuo dukuya aasuj enkoitoi e sinyatisho anaake nikitii sii enchula e kanisa. Niking'oru sii inkoitoi pee kiliki ilkulikai ororei le Nkai pee ejuu sii ninche. Nikisipu sii aajo ketii ororei le Nkai atua itauja lang neme ilukuny ang ake.

Nikiyieu nikimpanka (kigira aaimaki enkoitoi ena buku.) inkisomaritin nairirikino ilarin loo ltung'ana. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, kiyieu inkisomaritin naairirikino inkera kutiti. Nikiyieu sii inkisomaritin naairirikino ilbarnot, o iltung'ana kituak. Ore kuna kisomaritin natipika ena buku naa kegut embata oleng neaku keyieu ninyok oleng pee ing'oru enkoitoi pee inteng'en ninche te nkoitoi nairirikino ilarin looltung'ana ligira aiteng'en.

Ore ina kipankata nikiata naa inchere pee etumo inkera tenebo aiteru too nkera oo larin okuni o metabaiki ilarin tomon oare pee eata enkisoma, enkidiguran tenebo isinkolioitin. Ore pee eidip ina rishata tenebo neori nepuo ilgilat lenye. Aashu ore pee meetai ilgilat netumo ti abori olchani. Neipanka ilaiteng'enak enkisoma naibung'akino ina duo kisoma kake keiteng'en inkera enyena tenkoitoi naishiakino ilarin lenye.

Kiyieu nikisuj sii enkipankata oo nkisomaritin kake kesipa inchere ebaiki nelotu erishata pee egelu iltung'ana enkisoma nemetii ina kipankata tina rishata naipankai. Amu, ebaiki neibalie enyamali naje neaku keyieu enkisoma naipirta ina nyamali. Neaku, mme torrono katukul ina amu keasayu imbaa naaijo nena.

#### **Kake kenare sii nikiata enkipankata pee mikigiroo sii imbaa naata tipat oleng te Bibilia.**

Ore ai bae naata tipat naa inchere kenare nikiyiolou aajo kigira aaiteng'en iltung'ana pee eiruk Yesu nesuj sii enkoitoi e sinyatisho. Kake ore pee eng'amu oltung'ani Yesu tenkirukoto, enkirridunoto o enkibatasa nenare neaku sii ninye oltung'ani supat te murua. Keipirta sii enkoitoi e kanisa enkishui oltung'ani tena kop. Metaa keyieu neaku iltung'ana, iltung'ana ooisiligayu too mbaa pooki aa biashara, tiatua ilmareita, onkulie siaitin sidain pooki naas oltung'ani te nkishui enye. Ore pee ejing oltung'ani esiai naipirta iropiyani nenare neisiligayu ninye too mbaa pooki. Ore pee eisho olmalimui enkerai naje esiai naas kenare neisiligayu teina siai.

Ketii sii ai bae naata tipat oleng tena matua naa inchere kiyieu nikinteng'en enkishui oo ltung'ana telulung'ata aa inchere enkishui, indamunot (mind), osesen, oltau lenye, tenebo eyieunoto enye.<sup>1</sup> Metaa ketii nena pooki abori enkitoria e Yesu. Nikiruk aajo keiteng'en iyiook ororei le

Nkai naaipirta nena baa pooki. Kake mme torrongo sii tinikisom inkulie bukui pee kiponaa eng'eno naaipirta imbaa nemeimaki Bibilia, anaa imbaa naaipirta eramatare osesen. Aashu imbaa naaipirta inkopa e kanisa, ilmusheni, isinkolioitin, o imbaa naaipirta inkulie dinii aashu inkiteng'emat naataa tenkop nemesipa.

Ore anaa enikitejo ti ae buku e dukuya naa kenare nikinteng'en inkera ang te nkoitoi nairirikino ilarin lenye. Kake kiyieu netii ninche tenebo erishata naje eton eitu eori anaa enatejo naaji.

Kiimakita enkop o Lmaasai nikijo keishiakino tinikior iltung'ana aiko neijia.

1. Metaa keiteng'eni inkera oo larin okuni o metabaiki opishana tenebo.
2. Neiteng'eni tenebo inkera oo larin esiet o metabaiki tomon are.
3. Neiteng'eni tenebo inoo larin tomon ookuni o metabaiki tikitam o are aa ilbarnot taa ilelo.
4. Ore ilootogiroitie ilarin tikitam o are neiteng'eni tenebo iltung'ana kituak.

Neaku, ekimpanka nkisomaritin nikiasishore kake keiteng'en ilaiteng'enak inkera te nkoitoi naishiakino ilarin lenye. Keeta kuna kisomaritin enkipirta naje naa ore pee eori nepuo aaimaki nena kisomaritin pooki te nkoitoi nairirikino ilarin enye. Neeta enkguran neeta sii nkiimakinot tenebo pee esipu enkipirta eina kisoma tenkishui enye. Nelimu sii ilaiteng'etak inkitanyaanyukot naaret enkisoma. Ore pee eyieu neponaa sii ilaiteng'etak inkulie baa naairirikino inkera enye naa eisidai ina.

Neaku, ore tedukuya aigero inkarn oo nkisomaritin ake kake ore enkisoma kewan naaipirta ina arna enkisoma netii tesiadi ena buku. Naigero nampa e nkardasi natii. Ore inkulie katitin atipika sii enetii ilkererin ooling'uaa Bibilia naaipirta ina bae.

## *Olari li are:*

**(Taasishore enkisoma edukuya o metabaiki ene naapishana tina buku naji "Enkipankata oo Nkisomaritin e Kanisa – Olari le dukuya." Nintoki alo dukuya te kuna kisomaritin.)**

Enkardasi

8. Etamayiana Enkai Yakobo te Betel – Enkiterunoto 35: 1-15 .....	9
9. Enkitanyaanyukoto e ndiati - Mat. 13: 24-30; 36-43.....	10
10. Enkitanyaanyukoto enkantererai e karadali o ene nkaisiijoi Mat. 13: 31- 33 .....	11
11. Enkatini e Yosef – Enkiterunoto imatuan 39-50.....	12
12. Inkulie kitanyaanyukot uni - Matayo 13: 44-52.....	18
13. Etanyaki Yesu te Nasaret - Matayo 13: 53-58 .....	19
14. Yohana olaibatisani - Matayo 14: 1-12; Mk. 6:14-29 .....	20
15. Eitotio Yesu iltung'ana inkalifuni imiet - Matayo 14: 13-21; Marko 6: 30-44; Luka 9: 10-17; Yohana 6: 1-13 .....	21
16. Etaporo Yesu enkare too nkejek – Mat. 14: 22-36.....	23
17. Nkoon oo lpayiani - Mat. 15: 1-20; Marko 7: 1-13.....	24
18. Enkirukoto e nkitok e Kanaan - Matayo 15: 21-28 .....	29
19. Eing'orunyeki Yesu Sapiipiyeti, Enkaisiijoi oo Lfarisayo Sadukayo Matayo 16: 1-12 - Ing'orai enkardasi e 36 .....	31
20. Eibalunye Petero Yesu – Mat. 16: 13-20.....	32

21. Eibalakinye Yesu ilooiteng'eni lenyena enkeeya o empiunoto enye Matisipu Matayo 16: 21-28.....	35
22. <b>Pasaka</b> Empiunoto e Yesu – erishata e Easter - Mat. 28: 1-15; Marko 16: 1-14; Luka 24: 1-48.....	38
23. Etawale Yesu - Mat. 17: 1-13.....	38
24. Eishiunye Yesu enkayioni naata oloirirua - Mat. 17: 14-23.....	40
25. Kodi e nkaji e Nkai - Matayo 17: 24-27.....	41
26. Olkitok aisul te pooki te nkitoria e Nkai o intemat naayau ng'ok Mat. 18: 1-5, 6-10.....	42
27. Enker naimina - Mat. 18: 12-14.....	44
28. Teneitarruoo olalasho lino, o empalakinoto oong'ok - Mat. 18: 15-35.....	45
29. Osotua Musana, Osotua Ng'ejuk – Iroma 15: 4; 1 Ilkor. 10: 6-13; Ilkol. 2: 13-15; Efeso. 2:14-16; Ilheb. 8: 7-13; 10:1-10.....	49
30. Musa o Enaidurra – Enaidurra imatuan 1-5.....	50
31. Musa, Farao o Engiroroto – Enaidurra - Imatuan 6-12; Iroma 1: 18-32. Etoning' o Musa ororei le Nkai. Ing'orai sii Marko 10: 13- 16; Mat. 18: 1-4. Enkisoma naipirta osarge otii inkutukie oo nkajjik – osarge le Yesu. Enaidurra 11, 12; Ewalata tiatua osarge le Yesu – Iroma 3: 25; Efeso 1:7; Ilhebrania 9:14; Embolunoto 1:5; Efeso 2: 13, 14; Ilkolosai 1: 20; 1 Petero 1: 17-21; Iroma 6: 1-7; 11 Ilkor. 5: 16, 17.....	58
32. Etamayiana Yesu nkera kutiti – Mat. 19: 13-15; Marko 10: 13-16; Luka 18: 15-17.....	72
33. Olbarnoti karsis - Matayo 19: 16-30; Mk. 10: 17-30; Lk. 18: 15-17.....	73
34. Ilaisiaayiak le nkurma oo lng'anayio - Matayo 20: 1-16.....	75
35. Eigila ake Yesu ene uni alimu enkeeya enye - Matayo 20: 17-19; Embae natoomonoko ng'otonye layiok le Sebedayo - Matayo 20: 20-27; Marko 10: 35-45.....	76
36. Eishiunye Yesu lmodook aare - Matayo 20: 29-34. Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa.....	77
37. Etijing'a Yesu Yerusalem to lkurrarru le sikiria - Matayo 21: 1-11.....	78
38. Etooro Yesu enkaji e Nkai - Matayo 21: 12-17 o lng'aboli otediaa Yesu Matayo 21: 18-22; Marko 11: 15-18; Luka 19: 45-47.....	80
39. Eikilikuanaki Yesu eneitung'uaa engolon nataasishore - Matayo 21: 23-27; Ilayiok aare o menye - Matayo 21: 28-32. Ing'orai sii Marko 11: 27-33; o Luka 20: 1-8.....	81
40. Ilaisiaayiak oosilenokoki enkurma oo lng'anayio - Matayo 21: 33-46; Marko 12: 1-12; Luka 20: 9-19.....	82
41. Enkitanyaanyukoto o sirua le nkiyama - Matayo 22: 1-14; Luka 14: 15-24.....	83
42. Kodi nalaakini Kaisari - Matayo 22: 15-22; Marko 12: 13-17; Luka 20: 20-26.....	84
43. Eiparishoreki Yesu to rorei le Mpiunoto oo lootuata - Matayo 22: 23-33 Ing'orai.....	85
44. Enkitanapata naisul inkitanapat - Matayo 22: 34 - 40; Mk. 12: 28-31.....	86
45. Era Kristo enkerai eng'ai? - Matayo 22: 41-46; Marko 12: 35-37; Luka 20: 41-44.....	88
46. Eisikong'a Yesu laiteng'enak loo nkitanapat o Lfarisayo – 1 - Matayo 23: 1-13; Luka 11: 43, 46; 20: 45, 46.....	89
47. Eisikong'a Yesu Ilaiteng'enak loo nkitanapat o Lfarisayo – 2 Matayo 23: 13-22.....	92
48. Eisikong'a Yesu Ilaiteng'enak loo nkitanapat o Lfarisayo – 3 Matayo 23: 23- 28.....	93

49. Eisikong'a Yesu Ilaiteng'enak loo nkitanapat o Lfarisayo - 4 Matayo 23: 29- 39 .....	94
50. Enkidaaroto enkaji e Nkai o enkiting'oto -- Matayo 24: 1-14.....	94
51. Enkisoma nairirikino Krismass - Ing'orai enkisoma 51 to lari le dukuya.	
52. Entaboi sapuk oleng -- Matayo 24: 15-51.....	96
Imbukui Nataasishore tena Buku (Endnotes) .....	98



# EMATUA E ARE

## Inkisoraritin ate

### Olari li are – Inkisoraritin ate:

(Taasishore enkisoma edukuya o metabaiki ene naapishana to lari le dukuya nintoki alo dukuya te kuna kisomarin.)

### 8. Etamayiana Enkai Yakobo te Betel – Enkiterunoto 35: 1-15.



Tisipu ajo keeta oshi ake Yakobo tenebo olmarei lenye inkulie aitin. Kake kegira Enkai aiteng'en ninye neaku etaremo Enkai oltau lenye pee eiturraa nena aitin. Neitayu intaleng'o too nkiyiaa enye. Nenukaa Yakobo nena tokitin pooki. Idolita sii ajo etaasa ina eton eitu eshet olperere lo lasar. Neaku, ketii imbaa are naipirta ina inchere kegira Enkai aiteng'en iyiook pee kirridu aaiturraa imbaa torrok anaake. Ebaiki nikiasita imbaa torrok taata kake mikidolita ate kake ore taaisere nerem Enkai iltauja lang nikinturraa ai toki nemesidai. Neaku, ematinyikaki Enkai anaake amu keiteng'en iyiook maiturrai imbaa torrok kigira aabulu tenkirukoto ang. Ore ai bae naa inchere keishiakino tinikinturraa imbaa torrok nimikiponu enetii Enkai aaitaakuno anaa metii enyamali. Kenare nikirridu pee kiserem Enkai te sipata.

Ore tipat eilo rorei oji **"El-betel"** naa inchere Enkai e Betel. Ore tipat eilo rorei oji **"Betel"** naa inchere "enkaji Enkai." Ore tipat eilo rorei oji **"Al'lonbakut"** naa inchere "olchani lenkishirata."

Keeta olkereri le tomon tipat oleng amu ina kata eibeleyenya Enkai enkarna e Yakobo metaa "Israel."

Ore tipat eina arna naji “Yakobo” naa inchere oltung’ani olejisho. Kake ore tipat eina arna naji “Israel” naa inchere oltung’ani opupung’are tenebo Enkai tenkiyang’et. Neaku, kegira Yakobo abulu tenkirukoto enye metaa eibelekenya Enkai enkarna enye. Meekure eji oltung’ani olejisho kake oltung’ani oarare ayiolou Enkai. Keikash tinarare ayiolou Enkai to ltau owang alang tinilejisho. Naa kepaasha tinarare ayiolou Enkai o tinigilunore Enkai. Ore pee igilunore Enkai naa lasima pee kimir ninye iyie.

Nemayian Enkai Yakobo neliki ninye imbaa naaponu (35: 11-13). Keeta Enkai enkipankata pee emayian ninye pee epuku kenya te ninye Yesu. Ore ilo rorei oji *“Enkai magilani”* naa keji “El-Shaddai” te nkutuk o Lhebrania.

**Enkiterunoto 35: 14, 15** – Keeta Yakobo ilo kuak inchere ore pee eas Enkai embae tiatua enkishui enye neshet eng’ape osoit aashu keas teneyieu neshet osotua, neas sii pee edamu oltung’ani otua (Enkiterunoto 28: 18; 31: 45; 35: 20). Ore tene nebukoki sii entoki anaa enkare aashu enaisho o sabibu o eilata shumata ilo soit.

Ore tipat eina te iyiook taata naa pee kidamu Enkai nikidamu sii inkulie baa naata tipat. Keyieu niking’oru inkoitoi nikiasishore nikidamunye Enkai. Kidolita sii ajo etaasa Yakobo ina tenkaraki enatejo Enkai amu Enkai natiaka ninye pee eas (35: 1).

## 9. Enkitanyaanyukoto e ndiati - Mat. 13: 24-30; 36-43

Tang’asa isomaki iltung’ana ena kitanyaanyukoto.



Matadamu kuna baa.

(1) Matadamu ina kitanyaanyukoto tene tenebo sii Matayo 18: 15-20 amu ore te Matayo 13 keikok iyiook pee king’iri nimikisimaki imbaa kake ore te Matayo 18: 15-20 keliki iyiook pee kijur imbaa nikirerioo sii. Neaku, ketii enkata naishiakino pee king’iri ake nikipal embae naje netii enkata naishiakino pee kirerioo ai bae.

(2) Keibala ajo keipirta ina kitanyaanyukoto iltung’ana supati o ltung’ana sii torrok tiatua kanisa. Amu, ketii Enkai netii shetani. Keun Enkai irorei sidain aa ilomon supati neun shetani inkulie baa e lejare torrok. Keshepita shetani Enkai. Ekidol anaake iltung’ana supati o ltung’ana torrok tiatua kanisa. Naa ore inkulie katitin kegol oleng pee kijur iltung’ana amu keeta ilosekin kumok neitaakuno sii anaa ilairukok. Etiu anaa enatejo Yesu te Matayo 7: 15, *“Entorrip ate too loibonok le lejare oopuonu enitii eishopito inkilani oo ntare, kake ore atua ninche, naa isuyian oata enkarri.”*

(3) Keiteng'en iyiook ina kitanyaanyukoto pee kirrip ate pee mikisimaki aarare imbaa torrok te kanisa te nkoitoi nemeishiakino. Kesipa katukul kenare nikijur imbaa pooki kake ore pee kisimaki imbaa naa keidimayu pee erruoyo imbaa te siadi alang enedukuya. Ore inkulie katitin kenare niking'iri pee eiguenare Enkai imbaa tenkoitoi enye o te rishata enye. Ekidol eng'iriata e Paulo pee eirorie Filimon enaipirta Onesimas. Meyieu neisimaki Filimon katukul. Ore tene kidol emborron e Paulo oleng amu etiu anaa kegira aisilig Enkai pee etum ewalata nayieu ninye alang engolon enye. Amu, ore inkulie katitin tinikias anaa earakinoto ebaiki nikilau ina toki amu ebaiki netum oltung'ani engoro neany katukul. Kejo Ilmaasai, "*Aaitumutikio, nikintumutiki; nikipuo aaoro te kotoyio.*" Neaku, tinikisimaki iltung'ana kigira aaing'oru ina toki nikiyieu ebaiki nikilau pooki enikiyieu. Ore ina oitoi emborron e Paulo etaa enkitanyaanyukoto sidai pee esuj sii Filimon pee enyorraa pee eng'amu Onesimas.<sup>2</sup>

(4) Ore pee elotu enkiting'oto enkop keibalayu imbaa pooki. Amu, keyiolo Enkai iltung'ana lenyena (2 Tim 2: 19). "*Keirriu Enkerai e Tung'ani ilmalaika lenyena, meitayu tiatua enkitoria enye inkitadiaat pooki o loas intorrok. Nenang'aki ninche olmoti le Nkima, neaku enkishirata o eonyoto oo lala. Ore teina kata newang'u isupati anaa enkolong te nkitoria e Menye. Oloata nkiyiaa naaning'ie, toning'o*" (Mat. 13: 41-43).

(5) Ore inkulie katitin keibalayu imbaa eton eitu elotu enkiting'oto enkop. Kejo Ilmaasai, "*Meibooyo olowuaru olkujita.*"

#### **10. Enkitanyaanyukoto e nkantererai e karadali o ene nkaisijoi**

**Matayo 13: 31-33** - Tang'asa tolimu kuna kitanyaanyukot.



Tadamu kuna baa tenkiteng'enare ino:

(1) Keiteru enkitoria e shumata aa enkiti toki anaa tenkitanyaanyukoto oltung'ani obo. Kake ore pee eng'iri ilo obo oirowua te nkirukoto enye neponari iltung'ana aaku kumok. Eji keikash oltung'ani obo oirowua alang iltung'ana iip oomololong.

(2) Ore too nkonyek e kulikai ebaiki neme toki ina antererai kake ore too nkonyek Enkai keeta tipat oleng. Kake keyieu nikiata enkirukoto inchere keidim Enkai aita enkiti toki entoki sapuk tinikisilig ninye.

(3) Ore anaa enkaisijoi nemeibala te dukuya kake keas esiai enye. Neibalayu teneishamisham iltung'ana ina daa natii enkaisijoi. Neaku, ebaiki nedol iltung'ana le Nkop ajo ketiu iltung'ana le kanisa anaa ilkulikae kake ore pee esipu oleng neyiolou ajo kepaasha. Nedol enyorrata enye nedol ajo keishamu toki.

(4) Matadamu aajo ore Yesu naa oltung'ani obo kake etegelua ilkulikae pee eaku ninche ilkipaareta lenyena naa ore pee epiu Yesu nelotu Enkiyang'et Sinyati nepuo ilkipaareta le Yesu aalikioo ororei le Nkai, neaku ilairukok kumok oleng. Neiput ninche taata enkop pooki hoo neton etii iltung'ana leitu ening ororei le Nkai. Kake etaa ilairukok kumok oleng te dunia.

(5) Ore tenaipirta enkiteng'enare e Yesu ebaiki nejo embata oo ltung'ana inchere enkiti toki enkiteng'enare enye nemeaku toki. Kake ore te sipata keeta ororei le Yesu engolon oleng. Neibeakenya iltung'ana kumok oleng torrok tena kop aita iltung'ana supati tenkaraki engolon e Yesu. Ketii mpukunot kumok enkiteng'enare ena kop kake meeta enalang enkiteng'enare e Yesu. Amu, keeta enkiteng'enare e Yesu enkishui anaa enatejo Yesu te Yohana 6: 63, "***Ore lelo rorei latiaaka intae, enkiyang'et naa enkishui.***"

(6) Ore pee ejo "neisuijoyu pooki" (Mat. 13: 33) ebaiki negira aimaki iltung'ana pooki te nkop aashu matejo iloreren pooki. Neaku, ore pee eas ilairukok esiai enye neiruk iltung'ana kumok alang taata o metaba anaa neiruk iltung'ana kumok oleng tena kop.

(7) Ore tenkaraki ilairukok neibeakenya imbaa kumok torrok tena kop. Amu, etiu anaa ina kaisijoi natijing'a atua ina daa neibeakenya katukul. Neaku, kejing ilairukok atua iltung'ana torrok tenebo imbaa enye neibeakenya imbaa torrok tenkaraki ilairukok.

## 11. Enkatini e Yosef – Enkiterunoto ematua e 37 o metabaiki 50

“Keeta Yakobo, oji sii Israel, olmarei sidai sapuk o layiok tomon oare. Kake ketii obo onyor ninye alang ilkulikae. Keji ninye Yosef, olayioni botor le Raeli, enkitok nategelua Yakobo neramat oleng. Etua Raeli ina kata pee eini enkayioni enye e are naji Benchamen; neitoki Yakobo aramat Yoseph oleng.”<sup>3</sup>

(1) Enkatini naipirta Yosef tenebo ilalashera lenyena

### **Enkiterunoto 37: 1-36**

(**Olmalimui** - Tang'asa tisipu ina atini oleng pee inosu metii embuku.

Naaretu tene alimu tipat eina atini.)



Matisipu empukunoto e Yosef. Ata hoo tenetegelua Enkai ninye pee emayian neasishore te nkoitoidi sidai tiatua enkipankata enye, eton eeta Yosef enyamali. Keibala ajo keeta ninye olwuasa. Neaku, ore taata keidimayu pee kiasishore Enkai iyie oleng kake menare nikiata olwuasa te naipirta enkipankata Enkai te iyiook aashu inkishoorot naishooki iyiook.

Ore ai bae naa keipirta olom o engoro oo lalashera le Yosef. Keeta olom sapuk oleng neeta sii engoro. Amu, keishiakino oshi pee etum olayioni botor enkanyit alang ilkulikae kake etiu anaa kegira Yosef aing'oru enkitoo to lalashera lenye botor. Kake keeta pooki engoro amu ore Yosef naa kiti te ninche pooki meteleku Benchamen ake. Ekidol aajo eitorrono oleng engoro olom. Ore pee meibooyo oltung'ani kewon tialo engoro naa keidimayu pee eas ninye imbaa kumok oleng torrok.

Keeta Ruben olng'ur te Yosef, kake eeseka ilalashera lenyena nemiraki ninche Yosef ilbiasharani. Kake eshomo ninche dukuya aalej papai lenye.

Keeta sii Yuda olkiti ng'ur amu eikilikuana ilalashera lenyena pee emiraki Yosef ilbiasharani alang tenebar metua. Kake etu eitabaya amu anaata etejo matapal katukul. Nelo sii ninye dukuya alej papai lenye. Neaku, ore inkulie katitin kerem Enkai iltauja lang te naipirta embae naje torrono nikiimbelekenya tenkiti wueji kake kipuo dukuya aas imbaa torrok tenkaraki enkuretisho. Neaku, ore tenkiting'oto etiu anaa meeta tipat ina kiti kibeleyenata amu kishomo dukuya aas ina bae torrono.

Matisipu ai bae nabo naipirta ina atini naa inchere keeta Enkai enkipankata pee emayian olosho lenye te Yosef. Neaku, ata hoo tenenoto ninye enyamali sapuk eton etii Enkai tenebo ninye. Neasisho Enkai tiatua ina torroni pee eyau emayianata. Neaku, matadamu ina taata amu keidimayu pee eponu imbaa naagol oleng kake ebaiki neasisho Enkai tiatua nena baa torrok ayau emayianata te siadi.

**(2) Yosef etii Misiri** – Enkiterunoto Ematua 39-41 (**Olmalimui** – Tang'asa tisipu ina atini pee ilimu te nkutuk ake. Tadamu kuna baa naata tipat.)

Ore enedukuya, naa era Yosef osinka (orrindik) 39: 1. Neaku, kajo melelek ina te ninye amu ore tenkop enye era oltung'ani oata tipat oleng te papai lenye kake ore taata era orrindik ake. Kake ketii Enkai tenebo ninye pooki kata nelu dukuya aisilig Enkai.

Etodua Potifa ajo etii Enkai tenebo Yosef neisho ninye meitoria enkaji enye pooki. Kajo ore pee ejo Potifa etodua ajo ketii Enkai tenebo ninye naa kegira aimaki empukunoto e Yosef inchere keas esiai aitobiraki neas tenchipai Olaitoriani. Neaku, ore taata ebaiki nelotu erishata metaa kitii ewueji nimikinyor oleng naa ebaiki nikiasita sii esiai nimikinyor oleng. Kake ore pee kias ina siai tenchipai tenebo eretoto Olaitoriani, nedol iltung'ana aajo ketii Enkai tenebo iyiook. Naa ebaiki neisiligie iyiook ai siai naata tipat oleng alang enedukuya. Amu, melelek pee itum oltung'ani oisiligayu katukul kuna olong'i. Naa ore pee itum iyieu niasishore oleng tenkipankata ino. Neasishore Potifa Yosef oleng nemayian Enkai intokitin pooki te nkang e Potifa tenkaraki Yosef (Enk. 39: 2-6). Neaku, mataa sii iyiook iltung'ana ooisiligayu pee kimayian ilkulikae nikitum sii iyiook emayianata to Laitoriani.

Ore ai bae naa keipirta Yosef o enkitok e Potifa (Enk. 39: 6-23). Ore nabo olong nelotu entemata neyieu enkitok e Potifa neboitare ninye. Kake etanya Yosef ina nejo,

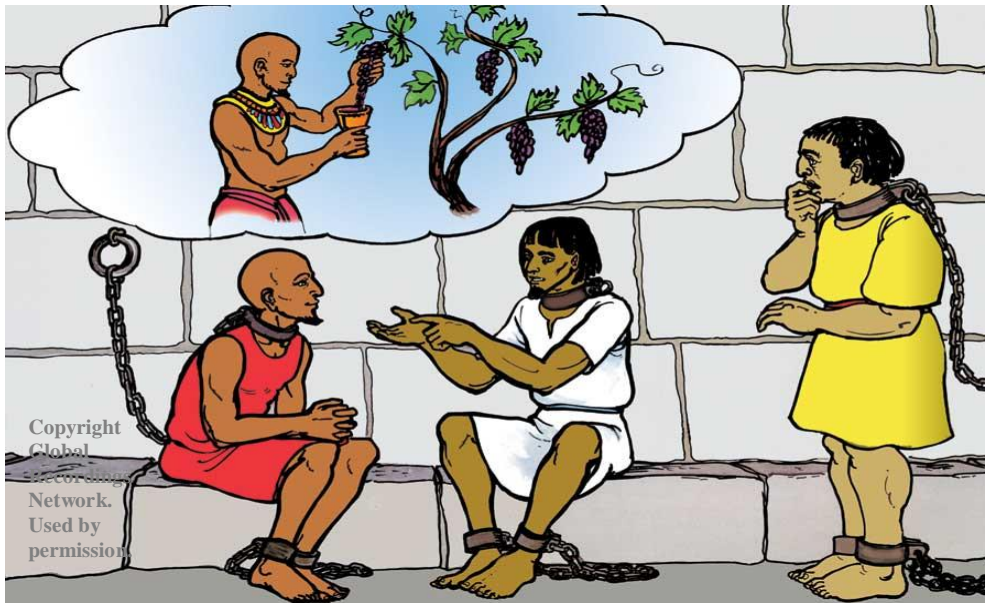


**“...kaji taa pasa aiko peyie aas enkarrueisho naba inji, naas eng’oki te dukuya Enkai?”** (Enk. 39: 9). Neaku, kaata osiligi ajo aisidai enkitok e Potifa too nkonyek tenking’urata. Kake etanya Yosef eboitare ninye. Keyieu apa ina kitok neeraki Yosef meirraga tenebo ninye. Naa keeta ninye enkidimata sii amu era enkitok eilo tung’ani kitok. Kake kajo etodua Yosef ajo embae torrono oleng ina teneas. Amu, eng’oki too nkonyek Enkai naa ketum sii ninye enyamali sapuk to lkitok lenye teneas. Neisik Yosef aing’uaa ninye amu kegira apa ajo aaraki tengolon. Neaku, ore pee elotu entemata naijio ina kenare nikisik oleng alang tinikidalare nikidoiki atua entemata. Keyieu nikisioki aapal eton eitu eaku eng’uarrata. Amu, ore pee kias eng’oki naijo ina naa ekigira agilunore Enkai kewon. Ore te sipata ore pee kias ing’ok pooki naa ekigira aagilunore Enkai amu ninye naishoo iyiook inkitanapat pee mikias (Enk. 39: 11-20).

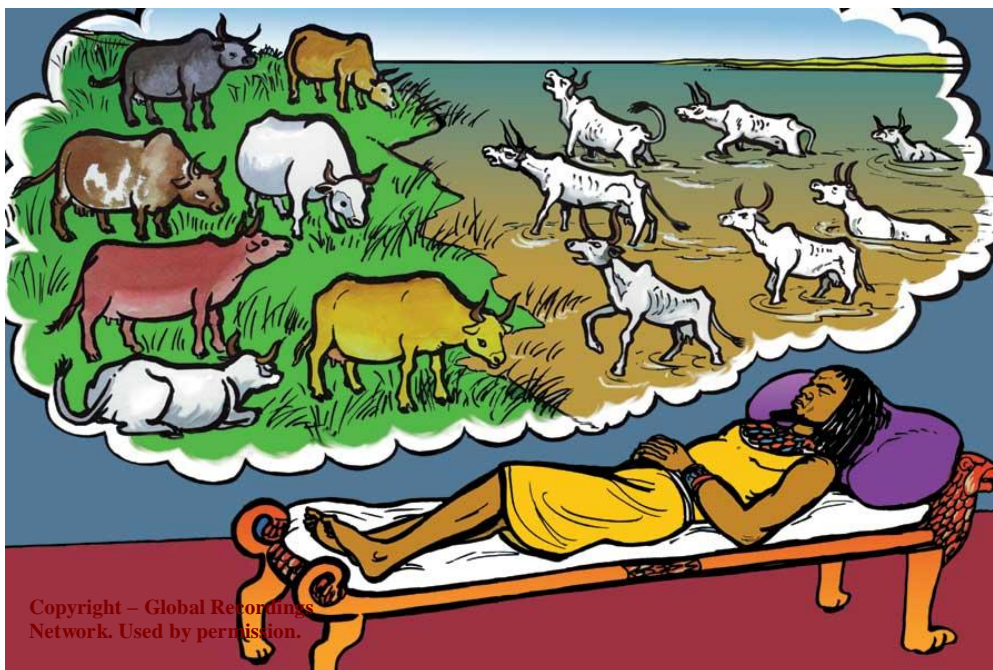
Nelej ina kitok olpayian lenye aiteleiki Yosef entioto. Kake meeta enataasa Yosef (Enk. 39: 17, 18). Kegol oleng ina bae amu anaata enoto Yosef engoro oleng. Keme oleng tinikinteleiki oltung’ani embae neitu ias. Anaata etejo Yosef ainyoo pee eishoo Enkai metaasi ina bae? Kake keeta Enkai enkipankata enye pee eibelekenya imbaa pooki nemayian iltung’ana lenyena. Neaku, ore pee kitum enyamali naijo ina kenare nikisilig Enkai nikilimu sii esipata kake ore inkulie katitin ebaiki nemeiruk iltung’ana ajo kigira aalimu esipata.

Nepik olkitok Yosef atua korokoroni kake ore etii korokoroni etii Enkai tenebo ninye nemayian ninye. Nepiki Yoseph metaa olaitasheikinoni le korokoroni, **“ninye oitasheiki lelo pooki ooikenoro te korokoroni neaku ore pooki naasi naa ninye oas”** (Enk. 39: 19-23). Neaku, ore pee kisilig Enkai nikias isiaitin pooki aitobiraki nemayian Enkai iyiook. Ketii Yosef korokoroni kake kaata osiligi ajo enoto oltau sidai o metaba anaa neing’asia ilkulikai. Neaku, ata teneponu imbaa naagol oleng ore pee kisilig Enkai nimikias imbaa torrok kemayian Enkai iyiook. Nedol sii ilkulikai anaa enatejo Yesu te Matayo 5: 14 - 16.

Ketii Enkai tenebo Yosef te korokoroni oleng. Newal Yosef inkidetidetat e lelo ootii korokoroni tenebo ninye.



Kake tisipu emborron enye pee ejo, *“Amaa doi enkibelekenyata aime ene Nkai? Entolikioki atasayia intae”* (Enk. 40: 8). Neaku, ata tenaa ekinchoo Enkai inkishoorot kumok oleng enking’asia eton ake enare niata emborron amu Enkai eing’uaa nena pooki. Newal sii Yosef inkidetidetat e Farao.



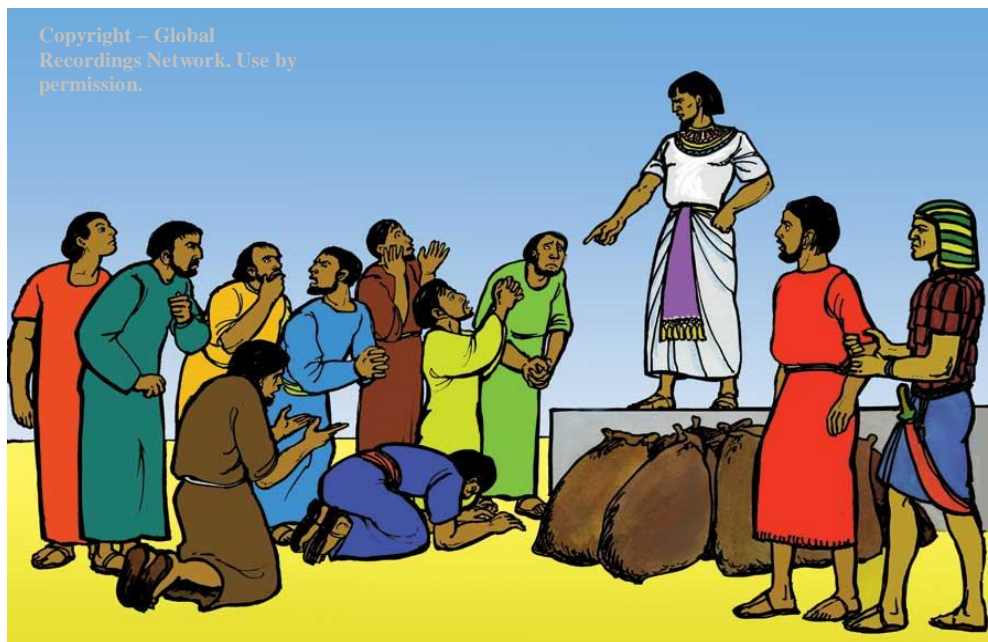
Ore pee eas ina neing’asia iltung’ana pooki amu etalaikinote ilkulikae ang’eni lenyena pooki. Neshipa Farao oleng tenkaraki Yosef. Neitaa Farao Yosef olkitok oleng te Misiri. Idolita ajo eisiliga Yosef Enkai neborru tenkata nagol, neitoki Enkai ailepie ninye tenkata enye. Neaku, kenare sii iyiook nikisilig Enkai inkatitin pooki temberron amu ebaiki nelotu erishata pee eilepie ninye iyiook kake te rishata enye o te yieunoto enye. Kake ata tenemeilepie iyiook eton enare nikipuo dukuya aas esiai nikisilig ninye nikiata sii emborron (Enk. imatuan 40 o 41; Ing’orai sii Ifilipi 2: 14).

(3) **Yosef** – Nepuo ilalashera lenyena Misiri neibalunyie Yosef kewon – Enkiterunoto 41: 41 o metabaiki ematua e 48 (**Olmalimui** – Tang’asa isoma kulo kererin tenguton pee ilmu enkatin tendorropo. Nintoki agelu nena baa niyieu ning’arie inkera aashu ilbarnot.)

Ore embae e dukuya naa keipirta ina kipankata naata Yosef pee eshum endaa tenkata olari. Keyiolo ajo lasima pee elotu olameyu, neaku enoto enkipankata sidai tenkaraki eng’eno naishoo Enkai ninye (Enk. 41: 39-57). Kenare nikiata sii iyiook eng’eno naaipirta imbaa naagol tena kop. Amu, keponu inkatitin naagol oleng. Neaku, kenare nikirretena. Kenare niking’oru enkoitoi pee kirretena tenelotu olameyu pee mikitum enyamali sapuk anaa oshi ake. Ore pee eishunye lelo arin lolari nelotu olameyu. Neponu iltung’ana ooling’uaa inkulie kuapi aaing’oru endaa amu keboré endaa Misiri oleng. Naa enkipankata sii Enkai ina pee eponu iltung’ana lenyena Misiri. Ewalata sii eina kidetidet e Yosef.

Idolita sii ajo eibeleyenya Enkai imbaa oleng. Ore te dukuya etiu anaa ketii Yosef abori oleng anaa osinka. Kake eilepie Enkai ninye te rishata enye. Keitanap iyiook embuku e Yakobo enaipirta ina bae pee ejo, “Entadou ate te dukuya Olaitoriani, pee eilepie ninye intae” (Yakobo 4: 10). Neaku, ore pee kias esiai Enkai temberron nikisilig ninye naa ore pee eyieu neilepie iyiook neas alang tinikilepie ate.

Ore pee eponu ilalashera le Yosef negil kung amu eikitok oleng Yosef. Neaku, etabayie ina kidetidet naata Yosef apa naipirta ina bae.



Idolita ajo ore pee eitanap Yosef ilalashera lenyena pee eyau Benchamen netum ninche indamunot naaipirta ina apa bae torróno naataasa ninche pee emir Yosef. Eisapuk oleng kinosuna enye (42: 21). Neaku, matadamu oleng aajo ore pee kias embae torróno keton ina bae tiatua iltauja lang o metaba anaa nikitum enkoitoi pee kirridu. Etejo Isaya 30: 15, **“Tinishukunye ayeng’iyeng’a nikintajeuni; te nkitirring’ata o te nksiligata elotu engolon ino.”** Ore eton eitu kirridu kegol oleng pee kiata eseriani tiatua iltauja lang. Keliki iyiook Olkerempe le Nkai enaipirta oltung’ani laijo ilo pee ejo, **“Amu eiputa empolos ai emion, nemetii embiotisho osesen lai. Aidaayie nanu natarrarre, nayietu aishir te nkaraki emion o ltau lai”** (Olk. 38: 7, 8). Ore te mbuku Enkiterunoto ematua 42: 28 kidol aajo eton eeta ninche kinosuna naipirta ina bae torróno nataasa ninche.

Kegira Yosef atem ilalashera lenyena pee eyau olalashé lenye. Ore pee eyau Benchamen nedol Yosef ninye **“nelo aing’oru ewueji nelo aishirie. Nejing atua olgilata, nelo aishir teine”** (Enk. 43: 30). Kidolita oltau le Yosef tene. Kelakua ebayie olalashé lenye Benchamen neaku ore pee edol neishir. Ore inkulie katitin pee kisipu oleng erripore e Nkai nerem iltauja lang nikiyieu



nikinchir. Kiyieu nikinichir tenkaraki oIng'ur le Nkai o enkipankata enye. Kesipa oleng kenyor Enkai iyiook naa kegira aramat imbaa pooki pee emayian iltung'ana lenyena.

Nelotu erishata pee eibalakinyie Yosef kewan ilalashera lenyena. Neing'asia ninche.



Copyright – Global Recordings Network. Used by permission.

Anaata etaara Yosef ninche metuata, kake keeta Yosef oltau sidai. Neliki ninche ajo ore ina naa enkipankata e Nkai pee eitajeu iltung'ana lenyena. Neaku, embae enking'asia ina amu anaata eeta Yosef engoro oleng kake keeta indamunot naaipirta Enkai o nkipankata enye. Neibala oleng tina atini ajo keasishore Enkai imbaa torrok pee eponu imbaa sidain. Neaku, matadamu aajo ore kitii atua eyieunoto Olaitoriani naa ekisujita sii inkitanapat enyena naa ebaiki neponu imbaa torrok pooki kata kake kiata osiligi ajo keasishore Enkai nena baa pee eretu iyiook. Ebaiki neiteng'en iyiook embae naipirta enkishui ang. Aashu ebaiki neitajeu ilkulikai tenkaraki emion ai (Tisipu sii Enk. 50: 19).

Neshuko ilalashera le Yosef enkop enye aaliki Yakobo imbaa pooki neriku ninye Misiri. Nemanu pooki ine.

Matadamu aajo ore Yosef naa etiu sii anaa Yesu amu eitajeuo sii Yesu iltung'ana oota enyamali sapuk oleng aa inchere ketii atua olameyu loong'ok. Ketii sii inkulie oitoo nanyaanyukie Yesu o Yosef naa ninche kuna:

- Ore pokira are naa etanya ilalashera lenyena.
- Etimiraki sii pokira are te kinyang'unoto o rindiki (Enk. 37: 28; Mat. 26: 15).
- Eitayio Yosef osotua tenebo ilalashera lenyena. Etua sii Yesu tenkaraki iyiook pee kiata osotua tenebo ninye o Enkai.
- Eitotio Yosef iltung'ana kumok tiatua lelo arin lolameyu. Naa ore Yesu naa emukate enkishui (Yohana 6: 48-58).
- Eitajeuo Yosef iltung'ana naa ore Yesu era ninye Olaitajeunoni loo ltung'ana pooki.
- Etonyorra ninche pokira are iltung'ana ooiba ninche (Enk. 50: 20; Mat. 5: 44). Tadamu sii Yesu etii shumata osalaba pee eomonoki lelo tung'ana ootasho ninye ejo, "**Tapalaki ninche amu ai meyiolo enaasita**" (Luka 23: 34).

- Ore pokira are naa ilchekuti (Enk. 37: 2; Yhn 10: 11-14).
- Ewaki ninche pokira are Misiri pee meari metuata (Enk. 37: 28; Mat. 2: 13).
- Eiterutua sii ninche pokira are esiai enye aa olo larin tomoniuni (Enk. 41: 46; Luka 3: 23).
- Eeta pokira are Enkiyang'et Sinyati (Enk. 41: 38; Luka 4: 1).
- Kenyor pokira are iltung'ana (Enk. 45: 15; Yhn. 13: 34).
- Etanya pokira are intemat naagol (Enk. 39: 8-9; Ilheb. 4: 15).
- Eeta pokira are induaat naaipirta imbaa naaponu (Enk. 37: 6; Mat. 24: 3)
- Eibayioki sii ninche pokira are tenkaraki inkiteng'emat enye (Enk. 37: 8; Yhn 7: 7).
- Eiteenikiaki pokira are elejare (Enk. 39: 14; Marko 14: 56).
- Etaa pokira are isinkan (Enk. 39: 4; Ilfilipi 2: 7).
- Etaa sii pokira are iloata enkidimata (Enk. 45: 8; Embolunoto 19: 16).<sup>4</sup>

## 12. Inkulie kitanyaanyukot uni - Matayo 13: 44-52

(Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana Mat. 13: 44-45.)



Ore igira aisho enkisoma tadamu kuna baa:

(1) Keeta imbaa Enkai tipat alang inkulie baa pooki. Kelelek oleng pee kinturukie inkulie baa alang enkitoria Enkai. Ore enkitoria Enkai naa keipirta iltauja lang pee kincho Yesu enkitoria tiatua iltauja lang. Keipirta sii imbaa e kanisa. Kake keidimayu pee kias imbaa e Kanisa kake eton eitu kincho Enkai iltauja lang.

(2) Ore pee kinturukie imbaa Enkai tiatua iltauja lang nikitum enchipai nagut oleng. Matadamu Matayo 5: 1-12 pee eliki Yesu iyiook enaipirta enchipai nasipa.

(3) Keipirta enchipai neipirta sii enikias tenkaraki ina shipai. Ore pee etum oltung'ani empalakinoto oo ng'ok pee eng'amu Yesu te nkirukoto, enkirridunoto o enkiatata netum enchipai oleng. Kake kenare nenyok sii oleng alo dukuya arashu teneme neijia etiu naa kegira amen ina shipai o empiris Enkai.

(4) Ore tenkaraki ina shipai metii enyamali teneasishore iropiyiani tenkaraki enkitoria Enkai. Keasishore te nchipai nemening emion toltau lenye amu keyiolo ajo keeta tipat oleng.



**Isoitok oogol enkinyang'a  
(Keji te Kingeresa "pearls.")**

(5) Ore ina kitanyaanyukoto naipirta orreshet (Mat. 13: 47-50) naa etiu anaa ina kitanyaanyukoto naipirta endiati inchere ketii iltung'ana torrok netii sii iltung'ana supati. Naa lasima pee elotu enkiguena pee eighenare Enkai iltung'ana. Ore lelo ootaasa intorrok netum enkiguena torrono kake ore lelo ootaasa isupati netum enkishui nemeiting tenebo Enkai.



**13. Etanyaki Yesu te Nasaret - Matayo 13: 53-58**  
(Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana kulo kererin.)



Tadamu kuna baa igira aishooyo enkisoma.

(1) Eshomo Yesu enkan enye aa inchere Nasaret (Ing'orai Luka 4: 16).

(2) Keeta Yesu ilalashera o nkanashara anaa iyiook. Neaku, keyiolo enaipirta inyamalaritin naatii oshi atua ilmareita. Keitodolu sii ajo era ninye oltung'ani hoo nera sii ninye Enkai. Ing'orai Marko 3: 21 pee idol ajo ketii enyamali tiatua olmarei le Yesu amu meiruk ninche ninye. Ing'orai sii Yohana 7: 1-9.

(3) Kejo oltung'ani obo ore pee ejo lelo tung'ana "*ele tung'ani*" naa ebaiki negira aaisurdaany (aasukeny) Yesu.<sup>5</sup>

(4) Keibala te lelo tung'ana ajo keeta Yesu eng'eno sapuk oleng neeta sii enkidimata pee eas imbaa enking'asia.

(5) Ata hoo tenaa kesipa ina etanyaita (aashu etirikate) ninche te ninye. Kegol oshi ake pee iliki olmarei lino imbaa. Amu kitamoo ninche iyie neaku etiu anaa te ninche meidimayu pee ilmu imbaa naata tipat. Neaku, kesipa oleng enatejo Yesu, "*Melau oloiboni le Nkai enkanyit mme te nkop enye aashu te nkaji enye*" (Mat. 13: 57).

(6) Neipot Yesu kewon ajo "oloiboni." Neaku, kajo kegira adamu kewon anaa ilo tung'ani oimaka Enkai te Nkigilata oo nkitanapat 18: 18, "*Kaputoki nanu ninche oloiboni leeijo iyie tiatua ilalashera lenye; napik nanu irorei laainei atua enkutuk enye, neirorie ninye ninche nena pooki naitanap ninye.*"

(7) Lasima pee etii iltung'ana ooany ororei le Nkai. Era Yesu enkerai e Nkai nera Olaiteng'enani sidai oleng neidim sii ataasa imbaa enking'asia kake eton etii iltung'ana leitu eng'amu ninye. Etejo Paulo to Lkorintio li are 4: 4, "*Enkai ena kop naitamodoo nkonyek e kulo lemeiruk, pee medol ewang'an oo Lomon Supati le Nkishiaa e Kristo, laa ninye nyaanyukie e Nkai.*" Neaku, konyok oleng shetani pee eitamodok nkonyek ooltung'ana pee meng'amu Yesu. Kake ekipuo dukuya aaliki iltung'ana ororei le Nkai amu mikiyiolo enkata nairridu iltung'ana. Enkai ake nayiolo. Ore esiai ang naa pee kiliki ninche ororei le Nkai.

(8) Nejo Mat. 13: 58, "*Neitu eas inenking'asia kumok teine enkaraki enkirukoto nemeeta ninche.*" Etodua Yesu ajo meeta ninche enkirukoto neaku eitu eas imbaa kumok enking'asia. Ore pee kiata enkirukoto neasayu imbaa kumok enking'asia. Kake ore inkulie katitin ata tinikiata enkirukoto ebaiki nemeasayu embae nikiiyieu amu mme eyieunoto Enkai tina rishata pee eas ninye. Keretu iyiook 1 Yohana 5: 14 pee ejo, "*Naa ena kitieunoto kiata iyiook tiatua ninye inchere tinikiomonu ake ninye entoki pooki te risioroto e yieunoto enye naa kening ninye iyiook.*" Neaku, ore pee kiomonu entoki naje naa eyieunoto sii Enkai nikitum ina toki aashu keasayu ina bae. Ore enyamali naa inchere mikiyiolo inkatitin pooki eyieunoto Enkai.

#### 14. Yohana olaibatisani - Matayo 14: 1-12; Mk. 6: 14-29.

(Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana ena atini.)



Tadamu kuna baa igira aisho enkisoma:

Ore inkulie katitin naa kegol oleng enkoitoi nasipa. Kelelek pee kipuo dukuya aaitiship iltung'ana.

Keiteng'en iyiook ina atini oleng inaaipirta olwuasa, enkoitoi nasipa o enkiting'oto nalotu tinikintiship iltung'ana ake. Naa keipirta sii ing'uarrat. Keure Herode iltung'ana neaku meyieu near Yohana tenkaraki ina. Kake ore pee ejo too ng'uarrat o tolwuasa lenye pee eisho entito entoki nayieu ninye, nejo ina tito, elukunya e Yohana. Neisho Herode ninye. Etaasa ina tenkaraki enkuretisho enye olwuasa lenye. Keure ilkulikae tung'ana alang Enkai. Neaku, eitu esuj enkoitoi nasipa tenkaraki iltung'ana.

Kajo ore taata kelelek pee kias sii iyiook ina. Kelelek pee kiure ilkulikae tung'ana alang Enkai. Ebaiki nijo mayieu naaku olairukoni amu kaakueniyie ilkulikae tung'ana. Aashu ebaiki nejo likae lasima pee alo emanyata anaa ilkulikae amu ore pee maas ina naamenu ilchoreta laainei. Ketii ilkererin kumok oleng ooikok iyiook pee mikiure iltung'ana alang Enkai (Ndung. 29: 25: 1 Sam. 15: 24; Olk. 27:1; Is. 35: 3,4; 51: 7, 8; Mk. 8: 38; Lk. 12: 4, 5; 1 Yohana 4: 18; Iroma 8: 15; 1 Pet. 3: 13-17; Yhn. 12: 42). Etiu anaa enatejo tiai buku pee ajo, "Ore inkulie katitin naa ekiure iltung'ana neaku mikiyieu nikiiruk Yesu amu kiure aajo ebaiki nekueniyieki iyiook. Kiure aajo ebaiki nemeitoki embata aayieu nepuo dukuya te shoruetisho tenebo iyiook. Kake keliki iyiook kulo kererin aajo keikash tinikiure Enkai alang iltung'ana. Nikimbung Yesu tenyorrata anaa Olaitoriani tiatua iltauja lang. Nikiyiolou aajo keiguenareki lelo leitu eiruk tenkiguena nagol (Marko 16: 16; Yhn. 5: 28, 29)."<sup>6</sup>

**15. Eitotio Yesu iltung'ana inkalifuni imiet - Matayo 14: 13-21; Marko 6: 30-44; Luka 9: 10-17; Yohana 6: 1-13.** (Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana kulo kererin.)



Ore igira aisho ena kisoma tadamu kuna baa:

(1) Matang'as aadamu aajo keeta Herode osirua lenye (Mat. 14: 1-12) enetii olwuasa, ing'uarrat, o enkeeya. Kake keeta sii Yesu osirua lenye ti ong'ata enetii esipata, enyorrata o enkishiunoto.<sup>7</sup>

(2) Mat. 14: 13, "***Ore pee ening Yesu lelo omon, neinyototo ajing empeut alo ewueji neliyio, ore pee ening olorere, nesuj too nkejek eing'uaa nkang'itie enye.***" Ore pee ening Yesu enaipirta enkeeya e Yohana olalashe lenye (cousin) nelo ninye ajing empeut nelo ewueji neliyio. Ebaiki eshomo ewueji neliyio pee eomon Enkai amu kening'ito emion tiatua oltau lenye. Ore tembuku e Yohana ematua 11 kidol Yesu egira aishir tenkaraki olchore lenye otua oji Lasaro. Neaku,

matayiolo aajo mme torrongo tinikining sii iyiook emion tiatua iltauja lang tenelotu enyamali. Ing'orai sii Ilhebrania 4: 15; 5: 7 pee iyiolou ajo keyiolo Yesu enaipirta enchalan ang neyiolo emion. Ore sii pee kiata enyamali keretu iyiook tinikipuo ewueji neliyio nikiomon Enkai pee kitum engolon tiatua iltauja lang.

Etusuja sii Yesu iltung'ana. Neaku, kegol oleng pee etum ninye erishata pee eyeng'iyeng'a amu keyieu iltung'ana nening ninye neyieu sii enkishiunoto. Kake kenare nikidamu embae nabo aa inchere ore eumata ooltung'ana naa keeta batisho. Amu, ekisis ninche iyie taata kake ore pee menyorraa indamunot inono neibeakenya nikimbayu.

(3) **"Ore pee edou Yesu te mpeut, nedol olorere kitok, neing'urrie neishiunye iltamueyia lenye"** (Mat. 14: 14). Neaku, ata hoo teneshomo Yesu ewueji neliyio pee eyeng'iyeng'a neponu iltung'ana kumok enetii neing'urrie ninye ninche. Ore inkulie katitin nelotu enyamali naje kiasita inkulie siaitin. Kake ore pee kidol enyamali nikipal ina siai nikiasita nikiretu ilo tung'ani aashu lelo tung'ana oota enyamali. Tena Ilfarisayo anaata etejo ninche kigira aamon Enkai neaku mikiata erishata pee kiretu intae. Kake kepaasha o Yesu. Ore pee elotu enyamali naa keretu ilo tung'ani. Kajo sii enoto Yesu engolon etii empeut egira aamon Enkai amu enoto enkiti rishata nayeng'iyeng'e. Matadamu sii ajo keyieu Yesu neitoti iltung'ana oota esumash. Anaata kintoti sii iyiook ilairukok iltung'ana lemeeta endaa. Kenare nikiata enkipankata pee kiretu ilaisinak pee epuku to sina lenye.

(4) Matayo 14: 15, 16 - Kidol tene indamunot oolkipaareta le Yesu. Meeta ninche olng'ur anaa Yesu, aashu tenaa keeta olng'ur nemeata enkirukoto. Kegira Yesu atem ninche pee edol tenaa keeta enkirukoto neyiolo sii engolon Enkai. Neaku, etejo Yesu, **"Meeta tipat napuoyie, enchoo intae ninche endaa."** Keibala ajo meeta ilkipaareta le Yesu endaa neaku ainyioo pee etejo Yesu neijia? Kajo kegira atem Yesu ninche pee edol tenaa keeta enkirukoto inchere keidim Yesu ataasa embae enking'asia. Ore pee edol engolon e Yesu pee eishiunye iltung'ana nearaa iloiriruani anaata etayioloto aajo keeta Yesu engolon pee eitoti lelo tung'ana.

(5) Nejo ilkipaareta le Yesu, **"Mikiaata iyiook toki neme mukateni miet o sinkir aare"** (Mat. 14: 17). Meeta ninche enkirukoto ajo keidim Yesu ataasishore ina kiti naata ninche neponari aaku sapuk. Etiu anaa iyiook taata tinikijoki Enkai mikiata inkishoorot neaku meeta enikindim aataas te kanisa. Kake keyiolo Yesu enchalan ang naa keidim ataasishore ina kiti nikiata neibeakeny aita sapuk. Neaku, kegira Yesu aiteng'en ilkipaareta lenyena pee eing'or imbaa too nkonyek enkirukoto. Kenare sii iyiook tiniking'or imbaa too nkonyek enkirukoto. Tadamu iltung'ana loo Israeli amu etapong'ori sii ninche nemeeta enkirukoto (Olk. 78: 17-20). Ata Musa keeta sii ninye olng'ash inkulie katitin (Enkikena 11: 21-23).

(6) Mat. 14: 18-21 - Neya Yesu ina kiti daa naata ninche neibeakeny aita endaa sapuk. Neisho Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena ina daa pee eisho ninche iltung'ana. Netum iltung'ana pooki endaa neraposhole neleku endaa. Metaa ketii inkikapuni tomon o aare naatelekutua. Neaku keeta pooki kipaaret olkikapu lenye oya ang anya. Neaku, ore pee kiata enkiti anaata kincho Yesu ina toki tenkirukoto pee eponari inkulie. Kenyor Yesu oleng tinikiasishore ina kiti nikiata amu keitodolu ajo kiata enkirukoto ajo keasisho Yesu tiatua enchalan neibeakeny aita engolon sapuk oleng. Neidim ninye ataasa imbaa enking'asia tiatua iyiook tinikiata enkirukoto. Tadamu sii ina kitok naing'uaa Serafat - 1 Ilaiguanak 17: 7-16. Neishoo ninye Eliya enkiti naata ninye neibeakeny Enkai aita sapuk.

(7) Ore ai bae naipirta ina atini naa inchere era Yesu endaa enkishui. Naa keidimayu pee eitoti iltung'ana kumok oleng te ndaa nemerruoyo. Neiteng'en Yesu iltung'ana enaipirta ina bae te Yohana 6: 27, **"Emisiayu endaa narruoyo kake esiaayu idia daa nabikoo eyau enkishui nemeish, naisho intae Enkerai e Tung'ani, amu ninye etipika Enkai Papa olmishire lenye."** Nelo dukuya ninye ajo, **"Ara nanu emukate e nkishui; ore ololotu enatii metum esumash, naa ore olaairuk"**

*nanu meitoki aikata atir enkure"* (Yhn. 6: 35). Ore sii osesen le Yesu aa kanisa kenarikino nikintoti sii iltung'ana tena daa nemerruoyo. Ekiretu sii ninche aitoti teina daa oshiake osesen kake endaa nemerruoyo naata tipat oleng.

(8) Matisipu sii aajo etaashore Yesu endaa ena kop pee eas embae enye enking'asia. Neaku, keashore Yesu intokitin naatii ena kop pee eas imbaa enkiyang'et. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, keashore Yesu endaa pee kidamu ninye te Mesa Olaitoriani. Neashore enkare enkibatisa pee etum iltung'ana empalakinoto oong'ok o Enkiyang'et Sinyati.

## **16. Etaporo Yesu enkare too nkejek – Mat. 14: 22-36.**

(Olmalimui - Tang'asa tolimu ina atini pee ening iltung'ana.)



(1) Ore eton eitu easayu kuna baa eitotio Yesu iltung'ana kumok tenkiti daa. Neaku, etaasa ninye embae enking'asia. Ore pee eisho Yesu olorere meshomo nelo ninye ina kata aomon Enkai. Amu, etodua ajo etaasa embae enking'asia neaku kelelek pee etem shetani ninye pee eilepie kewon. Neaku, eshomo aomon Enkai pee etum engolon pee metum olwuasa. Matadamu ate amu ore pee kias embae sidai kelelek pee kitum olwuasa. Kake kenare nikincho Enkai enkitoo anaake tiatua enkishui ang.

(2) Matisipu aajo etobiko oleng egira aomon Enkai amu kejo olkereri le 25 inchere, *"Ore pee enyiku esiran..."* Neaku, etobiko ninye egira aomon Enkai isaai kumok. Etiu anaa enkewarie pooki. Keeta enkomono tipat oleng te Yesu amu keyiolo ajo eikumok intemat tena kop naa teneomon oltung'ani ketum engolon naing'ua Enkai namirie intemat.

(3) Ore anaa Petero tinikimariri Yesu kitum engolon oleng o metaba anaa nikias imbaa enking'asia. Kake ore anaa Petero tiniking'or inyamalaritin ena kop nikitum enking'ashing'ash nikibatata aadoiki atua inyamalaritin ang. Kake ore pee kishukokino Yesu neret ninye iyiook asaru anaa Petero pee ejo, *"Tasaruaki."*

(4) Neikilikuan Yesu Petero ajoki, "*Oi iyie oloti enkirukoto, aainyo pee inyaaka aing'ash?*" Neaku, kesipa tenaa ketii Yesu tenebo iyiook ainyoo pee king'ashing'ash? Ore inkulie katitin ekinteru aairuk oleng kake ore te siadi kitum enking'ashing'ash nikishuko siadi. Kake matonyok aaing'or Yesu nikisilig ninye inkatitin pooki amu kenyor iyiook naa keretu iyiook tenchalan ang.

(5) Ore pee ejing Yesu empeut negira osiwuo. Keeta Yesu engolon oleng neaku ore pee etii inyamalaritin kumok tiatua enkishui ang netii sii ninye atua iltauja lang naa keidimayu pee etii eseriani tiatua iyiook ata tenaa ketii inyamalaritin kumok ena kop. Neing'asia ilkipaareta le Yesu neiruk aajo era ninye Enkerai Enkai.

(6) Neishiunye Yesu iltung'ana (34-36). Neiseyie ake olcholo lo lkila lenye neishiu. Neaku, keeta Yesu engolon sii pee eishiunye iyiook toltauja lang o too seseni lang. Kake matadamu inchere ata tinikitum emoiyian naje nikiye, neton ake eishiakino pee kisilig Yesu amu ketii tenebo iyiook ata te rishata enkeeya. Ore inkulie katitin eishiunye Yesu iyiook te moiyan naje neaku maishoo Yesu enkisisa inkatitin pooki eishiunye iyiook o eitu eishiunye iyiook.

## 17. Nkoon oo lpayiani - Mat. 15: 1-20; Marko 7: 1-13

**Ifarisayo** - Ore entonai oo Lfarisayo neiterunye apa tenkata enaipuk, ebaiki ilarin iip oile eton eitu eini Yesu Kristo. Ore apa teina rishata neisoma oleng inkitanapat Enkai. Keata osiligi oleng aajo keshuko kenya ake Yerusalem neshet Olng'obor sinyati neisis Enkai te lakunoto. Ore enkata edukuya nikisom enaipirta Ifarisayo, naa ekitum ti ai buku naigero oltung'ani oji Josephus, naigero apa ebaiki ilarin onom ootulusoitie terishata e Yesu teina kop. Nejo ninye etii apa iorot uni tiatua Ilyahudi naa ninche kuna: Sadukayo, Ifarisayo, Essenes. (Embuku e 13 ematua 5 Olkereri 9 tiatua *Josephus Antiquities, inkopa*) Kejo sii Josephus te dikai wueji ena: "Ore Ifarisayo naa kaarriyak apa oleng te nkibelekenyata oonkitanapat Enkai." (Eigero te mbuku *Olarrabali lo Lyahudi* embuku 2 ematua 8:1-14). Isoma sii Iasat 23:6-8. Etudung'okito ninche Yesu enkiguena te Matayo ematua 15. Etejo eibung'ita ninche inkitanapat kake metii atua iltauja lenye.

Ore apa tina rishata neata iltung'ana inyamalaritin kumok oleng tenkaraki Ifarisayo amu keata inkitanapat kumok oleng naairoshi metaa menapayu. Kegol oleng pee esuj iltung'ana inkitanapat enye. Eji keata Ifarisayo inkitanapat naabaya iip ile otomon okuni.<sup>8</sup> Ore kuna kitanapat naa indamunot enye naaipirta imbukui e Musa neji, "*nkoon oo lpayiani*." Ing'orai sii Marko 7: 1-4. Ore nena koon naa ketii atua inkulie bukui nemetii Bibilia naji *Talmud, Mishna tenebo Gemara*.

Ketii ilkererin oopirta enkisujata oo nkaik to Sotua Musana anaa kulo: Lawi 15: 11 tenebo Enaidurra 30: 18-21 kake meipirta iltung'ana oogira aanya endaa ake. Neaku, etoponaitie ninche too ndamunot enye inkulie baa nemetii ororei le Nkai. Neponaa aajo lasima sii pee eituku oltung'ani inkaik enyena eton eitu enye endaa. Ore pee eitu eas ina nemesinya inkaik enyena neaku keidurukie sii endaa o kewon tenenya ina daa.<sup>9</sup>

Mat. 15: 1, 2, "*Nepuonu Ifarisayo o laiteng'enak loo nkitanapat ooing'uaa Yerusalem enetii Yesu ejo, 'Kainyioo pee einyal ilooiteng'eni linono nkoon oo lpayiani? Amu einos endaa meisuja inkaik.'*" Ore pee eikilikuan iltung'ana iyiook ajo ainyioo pee mikigira aasuj olkuak lenye kenare nikijoki amu olkuak linyi ake eing'uaa nena baa kake mme ororei le Nkai. Etoponaitie inkansani imbaa kumok oleng nemetii ororei le Nkai. Neaku, matisipu imbaa pooki nikimpim too rorei le Nkai. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ore taata tiatua inkansani kumok keiteleiki olupastai inkaik enyena oltung'ani leitu eiruk neomonoki ninye nejo etajeuo. Kake metii ilo kuak atua Bibilia naa kegilonore sii ilkererin oopirta enkirridunoto, enkibalunoto enkarna e Yesu o enkibatisa. Neaku keas kuna tenkibalunoto neirridu neibalunyie enkarna e Yesu neibatisai. Aashu, ebaiki netii kanisa enetii iltung'ana lemeiken inkonyek teneomon. Nelotu likae tung'ani nejo ainyioo pee migirara intae aiken inkonyek tiniomonono? Kake ore ina naa olkuak ake loltung'ani te neiken inkonyek aashu tenemeiken. Aashu kelotu likae nejo ainyioo pee miroro intae too lng'ejepa? Kake ore te sipata Enkiyang'et e Nkai naitore ina bae mme oltung'ani. Naa ore tenkaraki enatejo Paulo to Lkorintio 12: 30 inchere, "*Keiro pooki to lng'ejepa oopaasha?*" kegol oleng tinikisimaki ina bae.



Neaku, teneas iltung'ana pooki ina te kanisa naa olkuak lenye ake amu mejo ororei le Nkai lasima ina.

Mat. 15: 3-6, "*Newaliki ajoki ninche, 'Ainyoo pee inyalinyala intae inkitanapat e Nkai enkaraki e nena koon inyi? Amu etejo Enkai, 'Iyanyita minyi o ng'utunyi ore oloitarriki menye aashu ng'otonye, inchoo metua.' Kake ijojo intae, ore oltung'ani ojoki menye anaa ng'otonye inchere, 'Ore toki naata naaretie iyie etaa enaisho Enkai to lasar,' neaku meyanyit menye aashu ng'otonye.' Ore tenkaraki nkoon inyi niwuang'ie ng'ie nkitanapat e Nkai.*"

Neaku, kejo ninche lasima pee epik iropiyiani sadaka ata tenaa meramat aitobiraki intoiwuo enye. Kake etejo Yesu etapong'ori ninche amu eitu esuj enatejo Enkai te Naidurra 20: 12; 21: 17. Nejo Yesu te naipirta Ilfarisayo, "*Kake nijojo intae, 'Te nejoki oltung'ani menye aashu ng'otonye, Ore entoki duo nikitumie nanu etaa korban' (aa taa enaishori Enkai), nimintokiki aaisho ilo meitaasa menye anaa ng'otonye toki*" (Marko 7: 11, 12). Neaku, keeta ororei obo ojo ninche teneyieu neas ina naa "korban." Kake kegira ninche aasishore inkitolonyat pee meas anaa enaishiakino. Neaku, kegira ninche aiturukie inkoon enye alang ororei le Nkai.

Matisipu oleng taata pee mikinturukie olkuak lang aashu inkoon ang alang ororei le Nkai. Ebaiki naa ore to lkuak linyi nemme torrono tinijo kaas entoki naje kake mias. Kake etejo ororei le Nkai milej olikae olikae. (Efeso 4: 25; Ilkol. 3: 9, 10). Kejo olkuak linyi ore pee itum enyamali naa keishiakino pee ilo abaiki oloiboni pee itum ewalata. Matadamu enikitejo enaipirta iloibonok ti ai buku, nikijo, "Matang'as aadamu ina atini natii embuku o Iasat 8: 9-24. Idolita tena atini ajo ketii sii iloibonok apa tenkata e Bibilia oolej iltung'ana. Kejo Bibilia mesidai esiai oo loibonok laijo ninche amu kejo ore "*esakutore*" naa embae osesen ake (Ilgal. 5: 20). Neliki sii iyiook Osotua Musana ajo eitorrono oleng ina siai (Enkig. 18: 1-13).

Ore embae e are, nidol sii ajo ore engolon Enkai kewan naa kegol oleng alang engolon e shetani. Amu, ore pee edol Simon imbaa enking'asia naasita Filipino neyiolou ajo kegira Filipino aasishore engolon Enkai nasipa naishu. Neiruk sii ninye neibatisai (Iasat 8: 13). Neyieu sii neinyiang'u ina golon (8: 18, 19).

Ore pee kidamu nena kikilikuanat nikiimakita, keeta tipat oleng ina kikilikuanata najo, "Keipirta aashu keisis sa ina bae inkulie aitin inchere ai kitoria neme ene Yesu aashu inkulie dinii nemesipa?" Ore te iyiook ilairukok keidip iyiook enkirukoto ang tiatua Yesu. Nera sii Yesu Olaitoriani lang, neaku mme lasima pee king'oru inkulie walat te nkoitoo oloiboni (Ilkolosai 2:6; 1 Ilkorintio 10: 20-22).

Ore ai bae naa keipirta osiligi likiata. Etejo oltung'ani le Nkai to Lkerempe le Nkai, "*Tenaureishoyu nanu napik osiligi lai atua iyie. Atua ina Ai naisisita nanu ororei lenye, Enkai naisiligita metii enkuretisho. Kaa nanu aaidim tung'ani aitaasa?*" (Olk. 56: 3, 4). Nejo ina buku ake, "*Esiliga ninye nkatitin pooki lo tung'ana; entabol iltauja linyi te dukuya ninye; Enkai ninye esarunoto te iyiook*" (Olk 62:8). Nejo sii, "*Enaikash tenesaruni Olaitoriani alang teneisiligi iltung'ana*" (Olk. 118: 8).

Kenare nikidamu sii enkoitoo nikipuoyie enetii Enkai. Kitii atua Yesu neaku ninye enkoitoo nikipuoyie enetii Enkai anaa enatejo ninye kewon pee ejo, "*Nejoki Yesu ninye, 'Ara nanu enkoitoo o esipata, o enkishui. Metii oltung'ani olotu enetii Papa mme nanu eimayie*" (Yhn. 14: 6). Neaku, ore pee kipuo enetii oloiboni etiu anaa kitogiroitie Yesu pee kipuo enetii likae tung'ani. Nemenyor Enkai ina katukul.

Keibala sii ajo kelejisho oshi iloibonok. Nejo Bibilia ena tenaipirta oloiboni obo apa olejisho, "*Nejoki Yeremia ilo oiboni le Nkai ilo oiboni oji Hanania, 'Toning'o Hanania: eitu iyie kirriu Olaitoriani ninchoo iyie kulo tung'ana meisiliga elejare. Neaku nji ejo Olaitoriani: Ng'ura, kaaiwuang'ie nanu iyie ti oriong e nkop. Ore tele ari ake niye iyie, enkaraki niroro inenkiser tialo Olaitoriani*" (Yeremia 28: 15, 16). Neaku, keiba Enkai elejare oleng. Metaa ore pee elejisho iloibonok nemeshipa Enkai katukul. Nelo dukuya Bibilia aliki iyiook enaipirta enkeeya eilo tung'ani nejo, "*Ore teilo ari ake, to lapa li opishana, neye oloiboni oji Hanania*" (Yer. 28: 17).<sup>10</sup>

Ebaiki netii sii inkulie baa kumok naijo nena kake matonyok pee kimbang ororei le Nkai alang olkuak aashu inkoon ang.

**Mat. 15: 7-9** Nelo Yesu dukuya ajoki Ifarisayo, "*Lo sunkuro, enotoko Isaya te naibon enye pee ejo, 'Aayanyit ele orere too nkutukie, kake kaalakuaniki iltauja lenye; naa pesho aaserem ninche nanu, aa nkitanapat oo ltung'ana eitudupaa anaa ae ninche enkiteng'enare nasipa.'"* Ketumi kulo kererin te mbuku Isaya 29: 13. Kegira Isaya aimaki iltung'ana le Israel apa. Neasishore Yesu kulo rorei pee eimaki sii iltung'ana te rishata enye. Ketii isunkuro irishat pooki apa o taata o kenya. Keasishore irerei aitobiraki pee eserem Enkai kake eitorrok iltauja lenye. Keisis Enkai ti oriong kake keeta inkulie damunot tiatua iltauja lenye. Kesujita inkoon aashu olkuak lenye kake kewuasa nemen ilkulikae. Neaku, ore taata keishiakino tinikisis Enkai toltauja lang pooki te sipata. Amu, tenkitanyaanyukoto, ore pee kisis Enkai kake kimen ilkulikae aashu kiata olwuasa tiatua iltauja lang aashu kijo kiata Enkiyang'et Sinyati alang ilkulikae tenkaraki kilepilep oleng aashu kiro too lng'ejepa, naa ketii enyamali sapuk. Amu, kisujita imbaa e oriong ake nerikino iyiook imbaa eatua.

Keimaki sii Paulo inkoon e tung'ani aashu inkiyang'eta e nkop to Lkolosai 2: 8; Ilgalatia 4: 3. Ketii apa iltung'ana ootapong'ori netii sii taata. Kenare nikijurru imbaa pooki. Nayieu nikidamu lelo ootapong'ori nikidol sii kulo oosujita nena baa taata.

Ore te dukuya tenkata e Bibilia naa ketii iltung'ana oosujita inkoon oo Lyahudi te nkoitoi narrish oleng, neji ninche "*Judaizers*" te Kingeresa aashu kejo "lelo le muratare". Kejo ninche lasima pee esuj oltung'ani inkitanapat pooki e Musa pee ejeu, eisulaki imbaa naaipirta emurata (Iasat 11: 2, 3; Ilgal. 2: 12-21; 3: 1-14; 5: 4; 6: 11-16; Ilkolosai 2: 16-19). Ore ewalata naa pee kimbalunyie enkarna e Yesu, nikirridu, nikiruk Enkai neibatisai iyiook pee kijing atua Yesu niking'amu elakunoto tiatua Yesu nikisilig empiris Enkai pee eretu iyiook mataa iltung'ana sinyat (Iroma 3: 24, 28; Iasat 2: 38; Iroma 6: 16-23). Ketii sii iltung'ana taata oosujita imbaa naarrish anaa imbaa naipirta sabato, emuratare, enkibeleyenata oo nkilani oo Lmaasai, enkiroroto o lng'ejepa, enkilepilep teneomon, aiko neijia. Nejo lasima pee eas oltung'ani nena pooki pee ejeu aashu pee eaku ninye olairukoni odupa. Kake metii elakunoto ina kipankata. Nejo Paulo to Lgalatia 5: 1, "*Etalakua iyiook Kristo pee kibik kilakuno, Entasheito naa oleng, emincho eitokini aaibooki intae abori enchata e sinkaisho.*" Kake tadamu sii inchere etejo Paulo, "*Ore intae, lalashera laainei, elakunoto eipotokoki intae; nabo emiaas, emincho elakunoto inyi eaku enakurrore osesen; kake taretu olikae olikae te nyorrata...*" (Ilgal. 5: 13). Neaku, ore pee kiasishore elakunoto ang pee kias imbaa torrok nikitapong'ori.

Ore eniare naa ketii iltung'ana ootii apa tenaalo penyo erishata e kanisa e dukuya naji "*Gnostics.*" Kejo ninche eitorrok intokitin pooki tena kop anaa iseseni lang, o nkulie tokitin ake. Neaku etejo eitu eaku Yesu oltung'ani te sipata kake etiu anaa oltung'ani ake. Nejo ore Enkai natii Osootua Musana naa Enkai torrongo. Neitoki ajo inchere meidimayu pee eyiolou oltung'ani esipata meteleku tenejing encholie enye pee esipu imbaa enye. Nejo sii keidimayu pee eas osesen imbaa pooki amu osesen ake nemeeta enatiu. Ore te 1945 netumi imbukui enye neyioulouni imbaa e kulo tung'ana tenguton ooji *Gnostics*.<sup>11</sup>

Ore te sipata etejo Enkai eisidai enkop naitobira ninye (Enk. 1: 4, 10, 18, 21, 25, 27). Neliki sii iyiook ororei le Nkai inchere eewuo Yesu to sesen (Yhn 1: 14; 1 Yhn. 1: 1; 4: 2, 3; 5: 6). Ore sii Enkai natii osotua Musana o Enkai natii Osootua Ng'ejuk naa nabo. Ing'orai enkisoma e Stefano pee idol ajo kesipa ina amu keimaki ina Ai natii apa o metabaiki ina rishata natii ninye aa Enkai nabo ake naa Enkai enyorrata (Iasat 7: 1-56; Neimaki sii Paulo too Iasat 13: 23). Etejo sii Yesu ore oltung'ani oibung enkiteng'enare enye naa keyiolou esipata (Yhn. 8: 31; 1 Yhn. 2: 4; 5: 20). Nejo sii Yohana inchere ore pee eas oltung'ani imbaa torrok naa etigila ilo tung'ani inkitanapat naa eng'oki sii (1 Yhn. 3: 4-6). Nejo sii Paulo inchere etaasa pooki ng'ai ng'ok (Iroma 3: 23). Ketii sii iltung'ana taata oojo nena baa neaku matisipu imbaa pooki pee mikipong'ori.

Ore eneuni naa ketii iltung'ana ooji "*Docetists.*" Ore ina damunoto naa keibung'akino ena duo damunoto naji "Gnosticism." Ketii lelo tung'ana apa tiatua lelo arin ooiteru too larin iip nabo o metabaiki ilarin iip oong'uan tenaalo erishata e Yesu (1st through the 4th centuries te Kingeresa).

Kejo ninche inchere meeta Yesu osesen nemeidimayu pee eisilisili Enkai neaku ore te sipata eitu eisilisili Yesu. Etiu anaa enoto inkisilisilot ake.

Eton etii iltung'ana taata oojo mesipa inkisilisilot aa inchere ore inkisilisilot naa etiu anaa Enkidetidete ake. Keliki iyiook Yohana esipata naipirta Yesu te mbuku enye: Yohana 1: 1, 14; 1 Yhn. 4: 2-3; 2 Yohana 7, "*Amu etijing'a lalejak kumok enkop, iltung'ana lemenyorraa elotunoto e Yesu Kristo to sesen; naa olalejani leeijo ilo oloiba Kristo.*" Neliki sii Paulo iyiook enaipirta inkisilisilot enyena te mbuku o Lfilipi 2: 8, "*Ore ake pee edoli eeta empukunoto e tung'ani neitadou kewan, nening'isho o metabaiki keeya, o metabaiki ina keeya te nchumata osalaba.*" Eikilikuana Yesu iltung'ana are oopuoito te nkoitoi enaipirta inkisilisilot enyena, "*Keeta apa kata nemeitamei Kristo aaiko neijia pee ejing enkitoo enye?*" Ing'orai sii Iasat 26: 23.

Ore eniong'uan naa ketii enkitapong'oto naji "*Sabellianism.*" Ore ina damunoto naa ketii apa ilarin iip uni tenaalo erishata e Yesu. Kejo ninche metii impukunot aashu inkorroki (persons) uni tiatua enkaisho kake kebelekeny ake Enkai kewon aaku Yesu te rishata nabo. Ore tiai rishata nebelekeny kewon aaku Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Kake ore pee kisipu enkiroto e Yesu te Matayo 26: 39 nikidol ajo kegira Yesu airorie Enkai anaa likae tung'ani (another person), aashu matejo enkae korrok. Neaku, keibala ajo megira airorie kewon. Kake kesipa sii ajo era Yesu Enkai tiatua enkaisho (unisho aashu trinity) kake mera ninye Enkai Papa kewon.

Ketii iltung'ana tenkop Olmaasai oosujita ina damunoto. Neaku, matujur imbaa amu eimusana oleng ina kitapong'oto kake eton esujita iltung'ana taata.

Ore eni imiet naa ketii apa iltung'ana ooji "*Arians*" naa ore ina damunoto naa keji "*Arianism.*" Eiterua apa ilarin iip oong'uan tenaalo erishata e Yesu. Kejo ninche inchere eitobiruaki aashu eitayioki Yesu metaa ketii enkata apa nemetii ninye, neitayu Enkai ninye. Naa ketii iltung'ana kumok o ndinii kumok taata oojo kesipa ina damunoto. Kake ore te sipata nemesipa katukul ina damunoto. Amu, etejo Yesu, "*Kara nabo o Papa*" (Yohana 10: 30). Nejo Paulo, "*Ninye nyaanyukie eina Ai nemeloo, olkikau le pooki toki naitayioki; tenkaraki ninye pee eitayioki intokitin pooki, naatii shumata o naatii enkop, inaaloo o nemeloo tenaa lorikan loo looitoreisho, aashu nkitoriat, aashu looishoro engolon e nkitoria, te ninye eitayioki intokitin naa ninye eitobirakaki. Ninye otii enkiterunoto oo ntokitin pooki, naa atua ninye eitasheyie aatumokino intokitin pooki*" (Ilkolosai 1: 15-17). Neaku, etii ninye apa tenebo Enkai eton metii toki. Nejo sii Yohana 1: 1, "*Ore te nkiterunoto etii apa Ororei, netii ilo Rorei tenebo Enkai, naa Enkai ilo Rorei. Etii ninye te nkiterunoto tenebo Enkai. Etaa pooki toki te ninye, nemeetae hoo toki te nena naataa, naitaaki metii ninye.*" Neliki sii iyiook Yohana 1: 14 inchere, "*Neaku Ororei osesen neton tiatua iyiook, nikitoduaa enkitoo enye, naa enkitoo o Inoti Obo le Papa, obore empiris o esipata.*" Neaku, ore pee eimaki Yohana ilo "Rorei" naa kegira aimaki Yesu kewon. Metaa etii ninye apa tenebo Enkai tenkiterunoto oo ntokitin pooki. Keasishore sii lelo tung'ana Embolunoto 3: 14 pee ejo eitayioki Yesu. Kake kegira ele kereri aimaki Yesu anaa oloitore intokitin pooki. Keasishore ilo rorei oji "*arkei*" tenkutuk Olgiriki. Naa keidimayu pee eeta intipati are, aa inchere, "enkiterunoto" aashu "oloitore." Neaku, ore tipat tene naa inchere oloitore. Metaa mejoito ele kereri eitayioki Yesu.

**Mat. 15: 10-20** - Keyieu nikirrip ate tialo embolunoto e kulo kererin amu kelelek pee kipong'ori. Amu etejo Yesu "*Mme entoki naim enkutuk naidurukie oltung'ani, kake enapuku te nkutuk naidurukie oltung'ani*" (15: 10). Naa ore pee kimbung ele kereri tenkoitoi nabo nikipong'ori oleng. Ketii iltung'ana oasishore ele kereri pee ejo mme enyamali teneok enaisho ata tenemera. Amu, keok ake nepuku. Neaku, koree enyamali? Kake kegira Yesu aimaki embae nagut oleng tene. Kegira aimaki iltauja lang. Amu ore pee easishore ilo rorei oji "aidurukie" naa kegira aimaki "sinyatisho." Metaa kegira aimaki indamunot oo Lfarisayo naaipirta sinyatisho. Kejo ore pee eas ilkipaareta le Yesu enkiti toki anaa tenenya endaa meitukuo inkaik netaasa eng'oki sapuk aa inchere entoki naiduruk oleng. Naa ore ejoito ninche neijia keeta ninche ing'ok kumok sapukin tiatua iltauja lenye anaa enatejo Yesu tolkereri le 19.

Neaku, kejoito Yesu inchere ore enayieu Enkai te dukuya imbaa pooki naa keyieu nikiata iltauja sidain. Metaa metii esunkureisho, "*indamunot torrok, enkitayunoto oo loikop eloloito*

***enkiborra oo nkonyek, empurrorre enkiteenikinoto o emorore***" (Mat. 15: 20). Neaku, ebaiki nikiasita imbaa kumok tioriong sidain aashu ebaiki nikitapala imbaa kumok torrok tioriong kake eton kiata indamunot torrok tiatua iltauja lang. Aashu, nikitapala imbaa kumok tioriong kake ebaiki nikiata olwuasa sapuk oleng tiatua iltauja lang.

Ore toonkulie wuejitin to Sotua Ng'ejuk pee eimaki eloloito teina Bibilia te Kimaasai naa keipirta imbaa kumok alang teneboitare olpayian enkitok aashu enkitok Olpayian le likai. Naa keipirta sii teneboitare enkitok nemeata olpayian likai tung'ani ake. Ata teneboitare ilayiok o intoyie ina naa keipirta ninche. Amu, keasishore ororei obo tenkutuk Olgiriki oji "*porneia*." Neaku, keipirta nena baa pooki emboita pooki nagilunore ororei le Nkai (Iasat 15: 20; Iroma 1: 26, 27; Ilgal. 5: 19; Efeso 5: 3; Ilkol. 3:5; 1 Ilkor. 5: 1; 6: 13, 7: 2; 18; 1 Iles. 4: 3). Ore inkulie katitin keasishore ena Bibilia nikiata te Kimaasai "***enkiborra oo nkonyek***" pee eimaki ilo rorei oji "*porneia*" te nkutuk o Lgiriki.

Ore te mbuku e Marko pee eimaki kuna baa nejo Marko, "***(Ore pee ejo neijia neitisiny indaiki pooki)***" (Marko 7: 19). Kainyio tipat naata tenejo neijia? Ore ilo kereri naa etiu anaa Iasat 10: 15 pee ejoki oltoilo Petero, "***Ore entoki naa Enkai naitukuo, nimintaa iyie enturuj.***" Ing'orai sii kulo kererin: 1 Tim. 4: 1-4; Iasat 10: 9-16; Iroma 14: 14, 20. Meimaki ele kereri eokoto osarge tenkoitoi naibala kake matadamu enatejo ti ai buku, "Ketii ilkulikae kererin oopirta ina bae te mbuku Enkiterunoto 9: 4; Ilawi 3: 17; 17: 10-14; 19:26; Enki. 12: 16; 23-25; 25: 23; 1 Sam. 14: 31-35. Esekiel 33: 25. Kake ketii sii kulo kererin oojo eitisinyaki indaiki pooki anaa 1 Tim. 4: 1-4; Marko 7: 14-19; Iasat 10: 9-16; Iroma 14: 14, 20. Neaku, kegol oleng pee kijur ina bae. Kake keibala kuna baa. Tena keipirta inkulie aitin naa kenare nikipal katukul (Ilkol. 2: 6; 1 Ilkor. 10: 20-22). Tena kebatat likae tung'ani naa kenare nikipal (1 Ilkor. 8: 13). Ore pee eipirta ilasarri lemesipa naa kenare nikipal. Ore pee kidamu aajo ekitum enkishui tiatua ilo sarge naa kenare nikipal amu ore enkishui ang naa ketii atua Yesu anaa enatejo Paulo (Ilkol. 3: 4). Ore pee enya aashu eok oltung'ani osarge anaa endaa ake nemetii inkulie baa torrok, maitoki aiyiolo nanu katukul tenaa eng'oki aashu entoki sidai. Ore te nanu kenare nemut oltung'ani toltau lenye tenaa kentoki sidai te ninye aashu entoki nemesidai. Ore te sipata etumuta ilairukok kumok pee epal. Ore enkikoo ai naa pee kisuj enatejo Paulo te Roma 14: 19-21 pee ejo, '***Ematusuj naa ina nayau eseriani o enchetunoto nashetu olikae olikae. Emintarruoo esiaai e Nkai te nkaraki endaa. Kesinya pooki toki, kake torrongo teneaku kebatat oltung'ani ilkulikae te ntoki nanya; enaikash tenemenya oltung'ani nkiri aashu eok enaisho oo sabibu aashu ae ake bae nabatat likae alash.***'  
,,12

Nemesidai sii teneasishore oltung'ani kulo kererin te Matayo ematua 15 aashu Marko ematua 7 anaa enkitolonyata pee eok enaisho nemera amu keibala too lkulikae kererin ajo eitorrono too lairukok anaa kulo: Kejo Bibilia, "***Enkasukenyani enaisho oo sabibu naa embuaaroto enaisho napi, naa ore pooki ng'ae oitapong'oyie ninye nemeng'en***" (Ndung. 20: 1). Nejo sii, "***Emimera te naisho oo sabibu amu emutata e nkishon ina; kake enchoo Enkiyang'et eiput intae, iranyakinono to lkerempe le Nkai o sinkolioitin o rrepeta e nkiyang'et, iranyishosho aaisis Olaitoriani too ltauja linyi pooki...***" (Efeso 5: 18, 19).

## 18. Enkirukoto e nkitok e Kanaan - Matayo 15: 21-28



(Tang'asa tolimu ina atini nintoki alimu tipat.)

Matadamu kuna baa naaipirta ena atini:

(1) Ore nene wuejitin naaji Turo o Sidon naa iwuejitin neemanya Ilgiriki. Tadamu ajo keibaro Ilyahudi o Lgiriki. Nera sii Yesu o ilkipaareta lenyena Ilyahudi pooki. Neaku, ore ina kitok naa Engiriki sii ninye.

(2) Ore eniare naa inchere keyieu Yesu neiteng'en ina kitok neyieu sii neiteng'en ilkipaareta lenyena.

(3) Kesipa keeta Yesu enkipankata pee eng'as aaning Ilyahudi ilomon le Yesu anaa enajo Matayo 10: 6, naa keeta sii Enkai enkipankata pee ening pooki ng'ai. Matisipu Isaiah 49: 1-6 amu keimaki Messia aa inchere Yesu pee eaku ninye "ewang'an too loreren." Nikisipu sii Matayo 1: 2-6 amu kidol inkituak ong'uan naara ninche Ilgiriki tiatua entipat e Yesu aa inchere Tamar, Rahabu, Ruti, tenebo Betsheba enkitok e Uria. Neaku, kidol aajo keeta sii Yesu osarge lo Lgiriki. Metaa keeta sii ninye indamunot naaipirta Ilgiriki. Matisipu sii Matayo 2: 1 pee eimaki ilang'eni "ooing'uaa oloosaen" oetuo aabaiki Yesu amu era sii ninche Ilgiriki. Keimaki Ilgiriki te Matayo 4: 15 (Ing'orai sii Is. 9: 1, 2). Ebaiki netii sii Ilgiriki tiatua kulo tung'ana oimaka Matayo te matua 4: 24-25. Neretu Yesu Olkitok le sikari ora Ilgiriki oata olaisiaayiani omuei (Matayo 8: 5-13). Ore te Matayo 8: 28-34 kidol ilkulikai Giriki ootaretuo Yesu. Ing'orai sii kulo kererin: Mat. 21: 43; 24: 14; 26: 13; 28: 19; Luka 4: 24-27; 10: 30-37; 17: 11-19; Yohana 4: 4-42 pee kidol imbaa naaipirta Yesu o Lgiriki. Neaku, ore enkipankata e Yesu te lalai naa pee ening iltung'ana pooki ilomon supati.

(4) Nelotu Enkitok enetii Yesu nejo, **"Lo kitok, ng'urrieki, ara Daudi, eitanyamalita enkerai ai oloirirua"** (Mat. 15: 22). Keibala ajo keyiolo ina kitok Yesu neyiolo sii ajo era ninye oltung'ani oata olong'ur. Neaku, eshomo te mpijan enetii Yesu aomon eretoto. Neaku, keeta osiligi ajo ketum eretoto te ninye. Ore pee ejo "ara Daudi" naa kegira aasishore enkarna naipirta Messia o Lyahudi. Neaku, keyiolo sii imbaa naaipirta olkuak loo Lyahudi.<sup>13</sup> Ebaiki netaasishore ina arna pee eitiship Yesu pee eing'urrie ninye entito enye.<sup>14</sup>

(5) Kejo Mat. 15: 23, **"Kake etu hoo eng'amaa."** Ebaiki neing'asia ina kitok aashu keidimayu sii pee edol ninye enkomom e Yesu neyiolo ajo kegira adalare ninye. Mikiyiolo tesipata. Keidimayu sii pee egira atem Yesu ninye pee eyiolou eneba enkirukoto enye. Amu, ore oshi pee metum iltung'ana ewalata aasioki naing'ua Enkai nenauro nepal enkomono. Kake keyieu Enkai niking'iri nikipuo dukuya aomon pee kitum entoki naishiakino iyiook o eyieunoto Enkai. Kake keidimayu sii pee egira Yesu aitaakuno anaa oltung'ani oata olkep pee eiteng'en ilkipaareta lenyena metayioloto olkep lenye. Amu, meyieu ninche nenyikaki Ilgiriki. Neaku, ebaiki nenyor oleng ilkipaareta le Yesu enataasa Yesu metaa ina pee eponu ninche aikilikuan Yesu pee eisho ina kitok meshomo (Mat. 15: 23). Kegira sii ilkipaareta le Yesu aanyamalu tenkaraki ina kitok. Kejo ninche meeta tipat pee eretu ina kitok. Kajo kegira ninche aadamu imbaa sapukin neaku meeta erishata pee eretu ina kitok.

(6) Nelo Yesu dukuya ajo, **"Ntare kiminat ake e nkaji e Siraeli aairriwakaki"** (Mat. 15: 24). Kitodua ajo kesipa ina kake kesipa sii eewuo ninye pee eitajeu iltung'ana pooki. Neaku, ebaiki neton egira Yesu atem ina kitok o lkipaareta lenyena. Anaata eshomo ina kitok kake eeta ninye enkirukoto tenebo osiligi. Neaku eshomo dukuya aomon eretoto. Ore inkulie katitin ore pee mikitum enikiyieu tedukuya nikipal nikishalu. Kake keyieu Enkai nikipuo dukuya te nkirukoto amu aikiyiolo te sipata aajo era ninye ololng'ur oleng.

Ore tenakata ebaiki neshipa oleng ilkipaareta le Yesu amu kenyoraa sii ninche enatejo Yesu. Neaku, kajo keeta osiligi aajo kepal sii Yesu ina kitok neisho meshomo.

(7) Nelotu ina kitok neserem ninye nejoki, **"Lo Kitok, taretuoki"** (Mat. 15: 25) Nelotu ninye eeta emborron oleng neikilikuan Yesu pee eretu ninye. Ore too ndamunot ang ebaiki nikijo anaata etaretuo Yesu ninye tenkaraki enatejo. Kake eton egira Yesu atem ninye o lkipaareta lenyena.

(8) Kake etejo Yesu, **"Meishiaakino te nenang'akini ildiein endaa oo nkera"** (Mat. 15: 26). Kegol oleng ina kiroroto amu kegira Yesu aipot ninye ajo oldia. Amu, ore to Lyahudi ore Ilgiriki naa ildiein aa mesinya. Kake eton egira Yesu atem ina kitok tenebo ilkipaareta lenyena. Kajo keshipa ilkipaareta le Yesu tenkaraki ina kiroroto amu eton eeta ninche olkep. Kajo keeta ina kitok enkirukoto oleng amu enkata e uni pee etem Yesu ninye. Anaata eshomo ina kitok katukul. Kake keeta enkirukoto sapuk. Ore pee eimaki Yesu "inkera" naa kegira aimaki Ilyahudi aa Israel.

(9) Newal ina kitok teng'eno oleng, **"Edede, Lo Kitok; kake einos sii ildiein inaadoyio te mesa oo ilkituaak lenye"** (Mat. 15: 27). Kejoito kesipa ara Engiriki, nemaashiakino olong'ur te yie amu ira Olyahudi. Paa metii enkiti olong'ur naatelekaka nanu? Emetii ilekat te nanu? Ore te sipata meishiakino sii iyiook pee kitum olong'ur le Yesu amu kira ilaing'okok. Kake eisapuk oleng olong'ur le Nkai neaku ekiata sii iyiook osiligi ajo keing'urrie iyiook tinikipuo dukuya enetii ninye te nkirukoto. Etiu anaa kegira ina kitok aomonu erishata nalotu pee etum sii Ilgiriki pooki olong'ur te Nkai. Amu ore te Matayo 28: 18, 20 eitanapa Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena pee epuo aaliki iltung'ana pooki ilomon supati.

(10) Ore pee ening Yesu ina neing'asia nejoki, **"'Na kitok, aisapuk enkirukoto ino, metotiwuo te iyie anaa ina niyieu;' neishiu entito enye teina kata"** (Mat. 15: 28). Eima ina kitok entemata.

Nelo dukuya tenkirukoto ata tenaa etiu anaa mening'isho Yesu. Neaku, ore enkirukoto naa tinikipuo dukuya ata tenaa melioo ewalata o metaba anaa newal Enkai te rishata enye.

Kajo kegira ilkipaareta le Yesu aaing'asia. Ebaiki netodua aajo keeta ninche olkep, olwuasa, nemeeta olng'ur. Etaa Yesu kiok (enking'uret) te ninche pee edol ate. Anaata eeta ninche enkirukoto anaa ina kitok. Amu, ore pee elotu erishata nagol nepuo ninche aaidapasha.

Amaa, ketii iltung'ana taata likimba? Ekiata sa olkep anaa ilkipaareta le Yesu?

Kebaa enkirukoto ang? Eking'uaa sa Enkai tenelotu enkiti enyamali?

**(Ing'orai enkisoma e tomon o imiet naipirta Matayo 14: 13-21 pee iyiolou imbaa naipirta Mat. 15: 32-38.)**

### **19. Eing'orunyeki Yesu Sapiipiyeti, Enkaisiijoi oo Lfarisayo Sadukayo - Matayo 16: 1-12**

Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana Matayo 16: 1-4 nintoki adamu kuna baa:

- Keyieu nedol Ifarisayo o Sadukayo ilmonek pee etem Yesu. Neaku, meeta ninche iltauja sidain amu keyieu neesek Yesu ake. Neaku, keeta shetani tiatua iltauja lenye amu keyieu neesek Enkerai Enkai anaa enataasa shetani te Matayo ematua 4. Etodua ninche Yesu pee eas imbaa kumok inking'asia kake keyieu ninche olmonokie sapuk oleng oing'uaa shumata. Kake meidimayu pee eisimaki oltung'ani Enkai te rishata enye o te yieunoto enye tenkaraki imbaa enye ake.

- Ore taata ketii sii iltung'ana ooyieu nedol imbaa enking'asia. Kegira aaing'oru ninche anaake. Kepuo Nairobi nepuo inkulie wuejitin pee edol imbaa kake keyieu nikirrip ate tialo ina amu ebaiki neisikong sii Yesu iyiook anaa Ifarisayo. Amu, etejo Yesu eitorrok oleng lelo tung'ana lemenauru egira ninche aaing'oru ilmonek.

- Nejo Yesu keishori olmonekie obo ake naa olapa le Yona. Naa kajo kegira aimaki empiunoto e Yesu amu etiu anaa Yona pee etii atua osinkirri nepuku. Keibala ina bae tinikisom Matayo 12: 39, 40.

- **Mat. 16: 2, 3** - Kejoito Yesu inchere keyiolo Ifarisayo imbaa naaipirta ena kop kake meyiolou imbaa naagira aasayu tiatua Yesu. Eewuo Enkerai Enkai atua ninche neitu esipu. Neaku, kegira ninche aaing'oru ilmonek neitu edol ajo ore Yesu naa Enkai. Ketii iltung'ana kumok laiyo lelo taata amu kedol imbaa naaipirta ena kop kake medol imbaa nagut naaipirta enkiyang'et.

### **Matayo 16: 5-12 - Enkaisiijoi oo Lfarisayo o Sadukayo**

(Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana kulo kererin.)



Tadamu kuna baa te nkisoma ino:

(1) Ore enedukuya, inkatitin kumok kegira ilkipaareta le Yesu aadamu imbaa osesen alang imbaa enkiyang'et. Amu, kegira Yesu aimaki embae nagut kake etadamutua ilkipaareta imukateni, kake ai bae nagut egira Yesu aimaki naipirta enkiteng'enare oo Lfariayo.

(2) Anaata etayioloto ilkipaareta le Yesu aajo meekure enare neure enaipirta endaa amu etodua Yesu eibelekenya emukate aita imukateni kumok oleng (Mat. 14: 13-21; 16: 32-39). Neaku, ore enyamali naa mme tenkaraki intokitin nimikiata kake tenkaraki mikiata enkirukoto naipirta Yesu, aa inchere era ninye emukate enkishui neidim sii aishoo iyiook pooki toki nikiyieu tenaa eyieunoto enye.

(3) Matadamu **enkisuijo** oo Lfariayo o Sadukayo. Kegira Yesu aimaki embae torrongo aa inchere enkiteng'enare nemesipa. Kainyio ina? Ore enedukuya, kegira ninche aaing'oru imbaa enking'asia te nkoitoi torrongo anaa enatejo Yesu te Mat. 16: 4. Neaku, ore pee king'oru imbaa enking'asia anaake nerikino iyiook pee kisiai iltung'ana anaake te nkoitoi emborron te nena tokitin nemeeta tipat too nkonyek enkop. Ore sii Ilsadukayo naa eikarsisi ninche neaku kegira aadamu karsisisho enye alang esipata. Keeta sii Ifariayo ai nyamali amu kereiki oleng imbaa e oriong alang imbaa oltau. Neaku, ore kuna baa pokira uni naa eitorrok oleng. Keinyial kanisa katukul tenaa imbaa enking'asia ake king'oru anaake nimikisiai ilkulikae too mbaa kutiti. Neinyial sii kanisa tinikidamu karsisisho anaake alang enkitoria Enkai. Ore sii pee kireiki imbaa e oriong alang imbaa eatua iltauja lang nikipong'ori oleng anaa ninche. Ore kuna kitapong'ot naa kebulu te kanisa anaa enkisuijo nejing pooki wueji.

(4) Ore enkilikuanata naata tipat oleng naa inchere, "Ekisujita sa Yesu Kristo alang ilkulikae tung'ana pooki?" Amu, etapong'ori Ifariayo nepong'ori sii Ilsadukayo. Kake mikisujita iltung'ana, kisujita Yesu o enkiteng'enare enye.

## 20. Eibalunyie Petero Yesu – Mat. 16: 13-20.

(Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana kulo kererin.)





Matadamu kuna baa naaipirta kulo kererin:

(1) Ore ine wueji neji **"Kaisari e Filipi"** naa keeta enkipirta amu ketii lelo tung'ana kituak le Roma. Naa keisis ninche inkulie aitin neisis sii olkitok obo oji *emperor*.<sup>15</sup> Keji ninye Tiberius. Neaku, kegira Yesu aikilikuanu enaipirta kewon tene wueji. Ebaiki neyieu nesipu oleng ajo etayioloto ilkipaareta lenyena ninye ajo era ninye oltung'ani oata tipat oleng alang ilkituak le Roma.

(2) Ore pee ejo Yesu **"Enkerai e Tung'ani"** naa kegira aimaki kewon. Ore sii apa naa keeta tipat oleng ina arna. Keipirta oltung'ani kitok oata tipat oleng. Keliki iyiook embuku e Daniel 7: 13, 14 enaipirta ina arna. Neaku, ore pee easishore Yesu ina arna naa keeta tipat alang oltung'ani ake sii duo. Etiu anaa teneji Enkerai Enkai. Mepaasha oleng.

(3) Keyieu Yesu netem ilkipaareta lenyena pee eyiolou ajo kebaa enkirukoto o eyiolounoto enye te naipirta inchere kera ninye ng'ai. Neaku, eikilikuana ninche ajo, **"Kejo iltung'ana ai ng'ae Enkerai e Tung'ani?"** Keeta tipat oleng pee kinkilikuan ate aajo kaing'ae Yesu? Amu, ore pee mikiiruk aajo era ninye Enkerai Enkai mikisuj ninye toltauja lang pooki anaa enaishiakino. Kaa ijo iyie? Era Yesu ng'ae te iyie?

(4) Newal ilkipaareta le Yesu nejo, **"Ejo kulikae Yohana Olaibatisani; nejo kulikae Eliya; nejo kulikae Yermia, anaa obo loo loibonok le Nkai."** Keeta iltung'ana tina kata indamunot aajo keitoki aaponu iloibonok eton eitu elotu Messia. Neaku, kejoito iltung'ana inchere ebaiki ore Yesu naa obo le lelo. Kake mejoito era ninye Enkerai Enkai kewon. Neaku, kaa ijo iyie? Era Yesu ng'ai te iyie? Ketii iltung'ana taata oojo era Yesu oltung'ani supat neeta tipat oleng kake menyorraa aajo era ninye enkerai Enkai. Kejo meeta Enkai enkitok neaku meidimayu pee eeta ninye enkerai. Kake ore pee ejo Bibilia era Yesu enkerai Enkai kegira aimaki embae nagut naipirta enkiyang'et. Amu, kejo ororei le Nkai, **"Enkiyang'et Enkai, ore ilooserem ninye, neishiaakino ake neserem te nkiyang'et o te sipata"** (Yohana 4: 24). Neaku, kelusoo Yesu alang oltung'ani supat ake. Era ninye Enkerai Enkai. Keeta enkaisho (divinity). Etiu anaa Enkai te pooki oitoo. Ketii atua enkaisho tenebo Enkai o Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Neeta ninche naboisho katukul. Kegira aimaki Ilkolosai 1: 15 Yesu pee ejo, **"Ninye nyaanyukie eina Ai nemelioo, olkikau le pooki toki naitayioki..."** Neaku, keishiakino oleng pee kiserem Yesu anaa Enkai kewon.

Ketii sii embata o Lyahudi oojo era Yesu oltung'ani ake ogira aaitaakuno anaa Messia kake kejo etapong'ori ninye oleng. Kake keyanyit ilkulikae ninye taata anaa oltung'ani supat oleng oyilo Enkai oleng tenguton. Netii sii Ilyahudi kumok taata ootang'amutua ninye Yesu anaa Messia enkerai Enkai. Ore tenkaraki ina keji ninche "Messianic Jews," aa inchere Ilyahudi ootang'amutua Yesu anaa Messia. Ebaiki nejo embata oo Lmaasai era ninye oloiboni ake ogol oleng. Kake kainyio etejo Petero?

(5) Ore pee ewal Petero nejo, **"Ira iyie Kristo, Enkerai e Nkai naishu"** naa kesipa oleng. Era ninye Messia nera sii ninye Enkerai Enkai tenguton tenkiyang'et. Kejo 1 Yohana 4: 15 inchere, **"Ore pooki ng'ae oibalie inchere Enkerai e Nkai Yesu kebikito Enkai tiatua ninye, nebikito ninye tiatua Enkai."** Neitoki ajo, **"Ai ng'ae doi omir enkop leme ilo oiruko inchere Enkerai e Nkai Yesu"** (1 Yhn. 5: 5).

(6) Matayo 16: 17, **"Newaliki Yesu ajoki, 'Imayiana Simon ara Yona, amu eitu kiboloki ena entoki naata osesen o sarge, kake Papa lai otii shumata."** Eton meyiolo Petero enkipankata Enkai te Yesu kake etaboloko Enkai ninye ajo era Yesu Messia o Enkerai Enkai. Eton menyorraa Petero ajo keye Yesu amu ore pee eimaki Yesu enkeeya enye tena matua ake neisikong Petero Yesu amu etejo Petero kegira Yesu apong'ori pee ejo keye (16: 21-23). Ore inkulie katitin kiyiolo embata esipata kake mikiyiolo pooki. Kajo metii oltung'ani obo oyilo isipat pooki naatii Bibilia.

Neaku, ina paa sidai tinikiata emborron nikipuo dukuya aaing'oru esipata nimikisioki aadung'oki ilkulikae enkiguena.

(8) Nelo Yesu dukuya ajoki Petero, "***Naajoki nanu iyie, ira Petero naa te nchumata ena soit ashet enkanisa ai...***" (16: 18). Ore te Yohana 1: 42 kidol Yesu egira adung'oki Petero enkarna ng'ejuk aa inchere "Kefa." Ore "Petero" o Kefa naa enkarna nabo amu ore tipat e ninche naa keji "osoit." Ore "Kefa" naa tenkutuk e Aramaic kake ore "Petero" naa tenkutuk Olgiriki kake keeta tipat nabo. Neaku, etejo Yesu tene wueji te Matayo 16: 18 inchere era ninye "Kefa naa shumata e "Kefa" eshet kanisa enye. Metaa keeta Petero aashu Kefa tipat oleng te kanisa edukuya anaa oltung'ani oata enkirukoto neeta sii empijan. Ore te dukuya etapong'ori too nkoitoi kumok kake etubulua ninye te nkirukoto metaa nerik kanisa neiger imbukui e Bibilia neye sii ninye eibung'ita enkirukoto enye akurraki (Yohana 21: 18, 19).

Kake matadamu aajo etejo sii ninye kewon era olarikoni tenebo ilkulikae arikok (1 Petero 5: 1-3) metaa eitu eilepie kewon aitulus ilkulikae. Neaku, keitodolu ina inchere mera ninye olkitok alang ilkulikae arikok. Matadamu sii ajo keshal Petero netapong'ori ninye anaa enikidolita te kulo kererin (Mat. 14: 30, 31 pee idol enkuretisho enye; 16: 22-23 pee idol emodai enye; 26: 69-75 pee idol enchalan enye pee emiki Petero Yesu).

Ekiindim aatejo ore Petero naa oltung'ani le dukuya tiatua ilkulikae oonyaanyukie ninye (Mat. 10:2). Amu, era pooki ilkipaareta le Yesu kake keeta pooki isiaitin enye o nkishorot enye (Iasat 2: 14). Nemetii obo oitore likae tengolon anaa enajo Marko 10: 41-44. Kake kenare neeta pooki emborron oleng.

Ore te sipata ketii Olkitamanyunoto le dukuya naa Yesu kewon anaa enajo 1 Ilkorintio 3: 11; 12: 4, 5. Kake ketii sii ilkipaareta le Yesu atua olkitamanyunoto le kanisa anaa enajo Efeso 2: 20 tenebo Embolunoto 21: 14. Matadamu sii ajo era Yesu elukunya e kanisa anaa enajo Efeso 1: 22; 4: 15; 5: 23; Ilkolosai 1: 18; 2: 19.

(9) Nelo Yesu dukuya ajoki Petero, "***...nemegilu ae kata ltimito le nemeneng'a***" (Matayo 16: 18). Eipanka Enkai apake pee etii kanisa nelotu te rishata oo lkipaareta le Yesu tenkolong e Pentekoste. Neishoo sii Enkai iyiook osiligi ajo kerrip kanisa metaa meetai entoki nabo namir kanisa aa enkeeya, shetani, aashu ilaitoriak lena kop. Metii katukul oltung'ani aashu enkop naata engolon naidimie ninche kanisa. Neaku, matusuj enkoitoi e Yesu nikinyor ilkulikae nikipuo te mpijan nimikiata enkuretisho amu kiyiolo aajo kebiik kanisa o metaba anaa neshukunye Yesu.

Ebaiki netejo lelo tung'ana ootara Yesu keye Yesu nemepiu. Neaku, kemir ninche kanisa amu ore pee metii mpiunoto meidimayu pee etii kanisa. Kake keeta Enkai engolon neitopiu Yesu too lootuata. Nelo dukuya kanisa. Tisipu enatejo Paulo to Lkorintio le dukuya 15: 12-20.

Matadamu pee kisilig Enkai amu ata tenaa keye ilairukok kumok oleng eton elo dukuya kanisa. Ata tenaa keponu ilaitoriak torrok oleng near ilairukok kumok eton elo Enkai dukuya tenkipankata enye egira aasishore kanisa tena kop. Neaku, matshipata amu kitii atua enkaji Enkai nemeidimayu pee elotu osiwuo agil ina aji. Kejo sii embuku o Lhebrania inchere, "***...kitang'amutua enkitoria nemeidimi aaigusugusie...***" (Ilheb. 12: 28).

Kenare nikidamu sii aajo kesipa meye kanisa aikata kake ore pee kishalu nimikias esiai e kanisa naa keidimayu pee eshalu sii kanisa. Amu, ore kanisa naa iltung'ana. Neaku, matonyok oleng aibung enkoitoi e Yesu tooltauja lang pooki pee meshalu kanisa.

(10) Nelo Yesu dukuya ajoki Petero, "***Naa kaaisho iyie ilboleta le nkitoria e shumata ore eniyooki aen te nkop, neaku eidipaki aateen te shumata; ore enilak te nkop eidipaki aatalak te shumata***" (Mat. 16: 19). Neisho Yesu Petero enkidimata pee eboloki iltung'ana enkitoria e shumata. Neasayu ina tenkolong e Pentekoste pee elikioo Petero ilomon supati neiruk iltung'ana neirridu neibatisai nejing atua enkitoria Enkai (Iasat 2: 1-47). Neboloki sii Petero enkitoria e shumata iltung'ana ooing'uaa Samaria (Iasat 8: 4-25), o Olgiriki to Iasat 10: 1-48. Neaku, ore taata keishiakino pee kintoomon iltung'ana pooki pee ejing enkitoria e shumata aa kanisa e Kristo. Kake kesipa ajo ebaiki netii oltung'ani kanisa kake kegira aitaakuno. Neaku, ore tenkaraki enkitaakuno

nemetii atua enkitoria e shumata. Neaku, ore pee kiimaki enkitoria e shumata kigira aaimaki lelo tung'ana ootii kanisa ooibung'ita enkoitoi e Yesu too ltauja osipa.

Ore Petero o Iklulikae kipaareta naa keeta enkidimata e abori Yesu pee erish imbaa. Neeta eng'eno pee erish iltung'ana supati o ltung'ana torrok. Ore inkatitin pooki teneeta ninche oltau oibung'ita esipata Enkai naa kesipa enkiguena enye. Kake matadamu aajo keidimayu pee epong'ori oltung'ani amu merisio oltung'ani Enkai. Tisipu Matayo 16: 22, 23 pee epong'ori Petero neisikong Yesu ninye. Matadamu sii ina kata pee epong'ori Petero neisikong Paulo ninye te Ilgalatia 2: 11-21. Neaku, ore taata eishoo sii Enkai ilarikok le kanisa enkidimata pee erish imbaa kake kenare nerrip ate amu keidimayu pee epong'ori. Neaku, kenare neas imbaa pooki temberron.

(11) Nejo Matayo 16: 20, "*Neitanap ilooiteng'eni lenyena pee meliki oltung'ani inchere ninye Kristo*" (Mat. 16: 20). Etodua Yesu ajo eton meyiolo ninche ninye te nguton. Eton egira aadamu aajo keaku ninye olkinki oitoreisho anaa ilkulikai aitoriak leina kata. Neaku, keure Yesu ajo ebaiki nepuo ninche aasishore ina arna naji "Kristo" te nkoitoi nemeishiakino. Amu ore ina arna naa keji sii Messia. Neeta iltung'ana indamunot kumok oleng nemesipa naipirta Messia neaku keikash te neng'as ilkipaareta aatoni penyo aasipu empukunoto e Yesu eton eitu epuo aaidapashaa elejare. Amu, eton eitu esipu ninche imbaa are: Inchere megira Yesu ashet enkitoria enye tena kop anaa ilkulikae aitoriak. Ore enkitoria enye naa etii atua iltauja loo ltung'ana; Eton eitu esipu aajo ore ilomon le Yesu naa keipirta pooki ng'ai neme ninche ake. Keipirta Ilyahudi kake keipirta sii iloreren pooki, matejo enkop aashu dunia pooki.

Ata taata ketii erishata naishiakino pee eton oltung'ani asipu enkiteng'enare netii sii erishata naishiakino pee elo ninye aitung'en ilkulikae. Kake ore pee elo oltung'ani aitung'en iltung'ana imbaa nemesipa naaipirta Yesu keaku enyamali sapuk te siadi alang enedukuya.

## **21. Eibalakinye Yesu ilooiteng'eni lenyena enkeeya o empiunoto enye. Matisipu Matayo 16: 21-28**



**Mat. 16: 21-23** - Etolikio Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena eton eitu easayu ajo keisilisili ninye neye kake kepiu sii. Kajo kegira ilkipaareta lenyena aadamu ilkererin ooling'uaa Oosotua Musana oojo keeku Messia oltung'ani ogol ootoreisho anaa enajo kulo kererin: Olk. 2: 8, 9; 72: 4, 8, 11; Isaya 9: 7; Yeremia 23: 5, 6; 33: 15-18; Daniel 2: 44, 45; 7: 13, 14; Mika 5: 2; Sakaria 6: 12, 13. Netii sii ilkererin ootii osotua ng'ujuk oomaki ina. Ing'orai kulo kererin: Luka 1: 32, 33, 69-74. Netii sii ilkulikae tung'ana te nkata e Yesu ooata ina damunoto naipirta Messia aa inchere kelotu Messia oata engolon oleng nearaa ilmang'ati.<sup>16</sup> Kake ketii sii ilkulikae kererin oomaki inkisilisilot e Messia anaa kulo: Olkerempe 22: 6, 7; 12-18, 24; Isaya 50: 6; 53: 1-12; Dan. 9: 26; Sakaria 12: 10. Kake eitu eibung ilkipaareta le Yesu kulo kererin oopirta inkisilisilot. Neaku, ina pee kidol Petero egira aisikong Yesu nejoki, *"Mikintapaasha Enkai, Lo Kitok, mikitalama nena"* (Mat. 16: 22). Meyieu Messia oye. Keyieu Messia oitoreisho. Meshipa Yesu pee ejo Petero neijia nejoki Yesu Petero, *"Shomo oriong ai shetani, amu aikirror; amu mme imbaa e Nkai idamu kake noo ltung'ana"* (Mat. 16: 23). Neaku, ore nena damunot e Petero naa indamunot enyena ake o lkulikae tung'ana ina kata. Kake keeta Enkai ai kipankata naa pee eisilisili Yesu neye neitoki apiu pee edol iltung'ana engolon o elakunoto nasipa. Keasishore Enkai enkoitoyi enchalan pee eibalayu engolon enye (2 Ilkor. 13: 4). Naa ore enkoitoyi e Yesu neme enkoitoyi olarrabal kake enkoitoyi naipirta iltauja loo ltung'ana.

Matadamu enkishui ang taata. Amaa ekigira aadamu Yesu tenkoitoyi nemesipa anaa ilkipaareta le Yesu? Paa maa ekigira aaing'or ilkererin likinyor ake te Bibilia aashu kigira aaing'or pooki terisioroto? Aashu ebaiki igira aing'or Yesu aashu kanisa anaa enkoitoyi pee itum dupoto naje.

**Matadamu kuna baa natejo ti ai buku naipirta kulo kererin:** "Ore enkoitoyi e Yesu naa enkoitoyi oo nkisilisilot. Neibalunyie Yesu enkoitoyi enye katukul. (Mat. 16: 21). Kake kekol pee ening iltung'ana ina oitoyi. Keyieu iltung'ana enkoitoyi nalelek. Neyieu enkoitoyi enkitoo. Neaku, ata Petero meyieu apa ina oitoyi amu kejo Mat. 16: 22, *"Nerik Petero enkilepata nekurraki ajoki, 'Mikintapaasha Enkai, Lo kitok, mikitalama nena.'"* Idolita ajo menyorraa Petero enkoitoyi e Yesu. Amu keyieu ninye enkoitoyi enkitoo neme enkoitoyi nagol naijio ina (Mat. 20: 20-27). Kajo kegira adamu ninye messia olotu nearaa Ilroma neshet enkitoria enye tena kop. Neaku, megira adamu ajo ore messia naa kelo osalaba aye tenkaraki ng'ok ooltung'ana. Neaku, ore taata kekelek pee kitem aitelelek enkoitoyi e Yesu. Kiyieu enkoitoyi nalelek nikiyieu sii enkitoo. Ketii iltung'ana kumok ootii kanisa oogira aing'oru enkitoo ake kake meyieu nesuj enkoitoyi e Yesu te sipata aa inchere enkoitoyi emboron o enkoitoyi pee eany oltung'ani iyieunot osesen nenap osalaba lenye nesuj Yesu.

Kake keyiolo Yesu ajo lasima pee elo osalaba pee eitajeu iltung'ana. Neaku, ina pee eisikong'a Petero nejo, *"Shomo oriong ai sheitani, amu aikirror; amu mme imbaa e Nkai idamu kake noo ltung'ana"* (16: 23). Neaku, ore enkoitoyi ooltung'ana naa enkoitoyi enkitoo o ng'uarrat o enkidimata kake ore enkoitoyi e Yesu naa enkoitoyi emborron o enkibooroto e kewon."<sup>17</sup>



**Matayo 16: 24-28** - Neaku ore oltung'ani oyieue nesuj Yesu naa lasima pee eany nena baa torrok neiturukie imbaa e Yesu. Ata embae sidai naa ekiany sii ina tenaa keibok oltung'ani pee mesuj imbaa naaisul. Nenap osalaba lenye aa inchere nena kisilililot pooki naatum ninye tenesuj Yesu, nelotu ninye asuj Yesu (16: 24).

Matisipu Mat. 16: 25 pee ejo Yesu, *“Amu ore pooki tung'ani ojo aitajeu enkishui enye neiminie, ore pooki oiturraa enkishui enye tenkaraki nanu, neitoki atum.”* Ore pee inyok oleng aitajeu enkishui ino tiai oittoi neme enkoittoi e Yesu naa itum enyamali oleng. Ebaiki nijo katum inkera kumok pee atum empiunoto. Kake ore te sipata ore pee ias ina nimisujita Yesu nigira aiturraa enkishui ino. Ebaiki nijo katum imali kumok oleng pee apok kake ore tenkiting'oto naa pesho mali inonok tinimiruk Yesu. Neaku, kegira Yesu aimaki oltung'ani otem aitajeu enkishui enye tengolon enye nemeisilig Yesu. Kake ore pee eiturraa oltung'ani enkishui enye neshukoki Enkai enkishui enye. Ore tipat eina bae naa inchere ore pee eisho Yesu oltung'ani enkishui enye neisilig Enkai pee etum enjeunoto naa keisho Enkai ninye enkishui nabik nadupa. Ore pee enyorraa oltung'ani ajo meidimayu pee eitajeu kewon neiruk Yesu neirridu neibatisai netum enkishui nemeish. Neaku etiu anaa kegira ilo tung'ani aiturraa enkishui enye kake ore te sipata kegira aitajeu kewon tenkoittoi natejo Enkai. Neaku, kinturraa enkishui ang aa inchere kincho Enkai enkishui ang te lulung'ata pee eibelekeny Enkai ina kishui metaa enkishui nadupa nabik anaa enajo Paulo te mbuku Olkorintio liare pee ejo, *“...neaku tenetii oltung'ani atua Kristo, netaa enkitayunoto ng'ejuk etulusoyie enapa musana, ng'ura nelotu eng'ejuk”* (5: 17).

Neitoki Yesu ajo, *“Amu kaa dupoto etum oltung'ani tenetum enkop pooki, neiturraa enkishui enye* (Mat. 16: 26)? Kajo keibala oleng ilo kereri amu pesho tinitum intokitin pooki tena kop kake ore pee iye nilo olbalbal le Nkima. Ore pee iye ning'uaa pooki toki. Neaku, keikash tiniye miata imali nilo keper enetii Enkai enetii eseriani o enchipai alang tinitum imali kumok oleng tene kake ore pee iye nilo ewueji torrongo miata toki. Neaku, keaku torrongo te iyie te pooki shoto amu meekure iata imali nemeekure iata enkishui ino. Inturrayie pooki toki.

Nelo dukuya ajo, *“Amu kelotu Enkerai e Tung'ani te nkitoo e Menye tenebo o Imalaika lenyena; nelaaki pooki tung'ani teina kata aitorisioki inaatasa”* (16: 27). Kenare nikirretena amu keshukunye Yesu neiguenare iltung'ana. Neaku, ore pee kinyor ena kop alang Yesu naa keaku enyamali oleng ina olong teneshukunye Yesu.

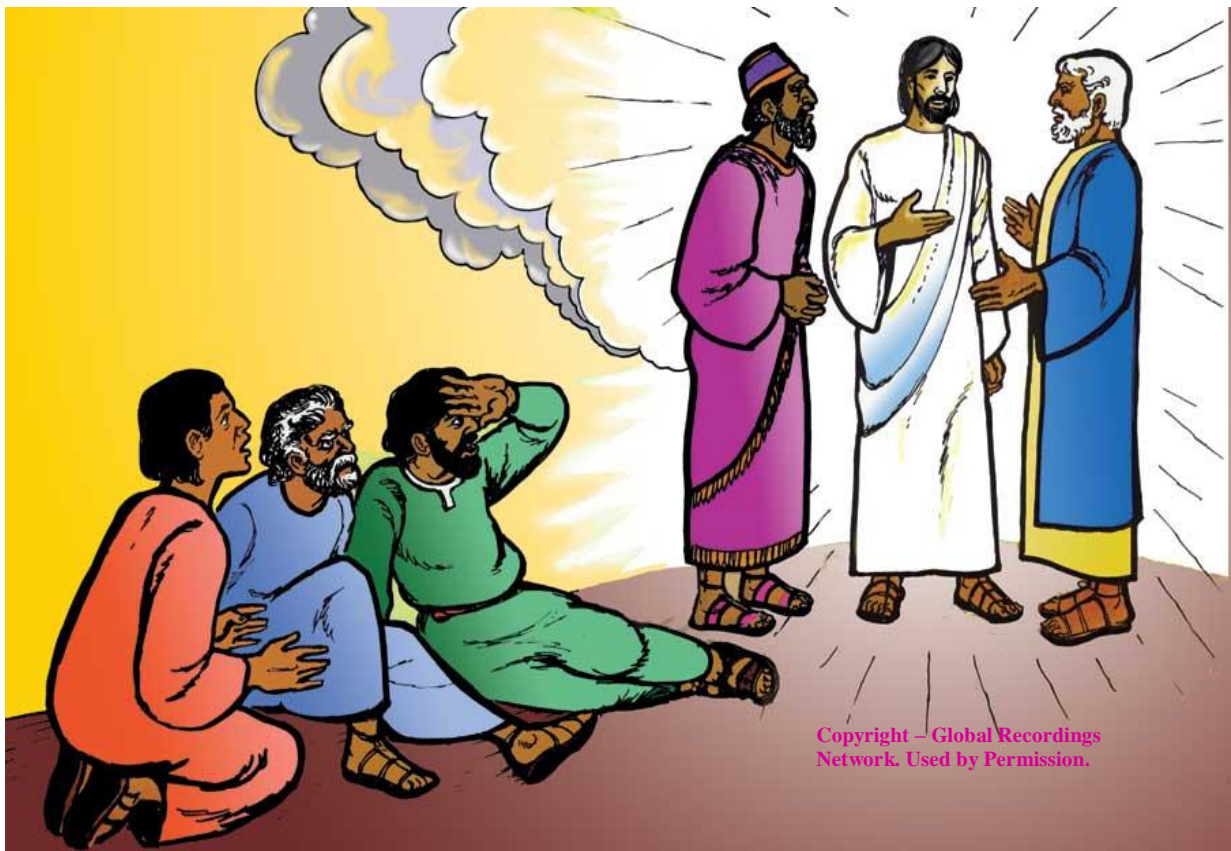
**Matayo 16: 28, "Esipa ajoki intae, etii kulikae oitashene, lemeinyorrinyor keeya katukul metabana nedol Enkerai e Tung'ani elotu te nkitoria enye."**

Kajo kegira aimaki ina olong pee elotu ninye te mpukunoto Enkiyang'et Sinyati te nkolong e Pentekoste. Amu, ore pee eimaki Bibilia elotunoto Enkerai e Tung'ani naa keidimayu pee egira aimaki elotunoto enye ti ai oittoi neme elotunoto enye nabayie. Nejo ilkulikae ebaiki neipirta ele kereri empiunoto e Yesu aashu enkiwuang'ata enye te Matayo 17: 1-13.<sup>18</sup> Neitoki aajo ilkulikae keipirta enkidaaroto e Yerusalem te A. D. 70. Amu etiu anaa kelotu Enkai te nkiguana enye o tenkitoria enye.<sup>19</sup> Neaku, kegira aitanap ninche pee erretena inkatitin pooki amu kelotu Yesu too nkoittoi kumok.

**22. Pasaka Empiunoto e Yesu – Mat. 28: 1-15; Marko 16: 1-14;  
Luka 24: 1-48. (Ing'orai ena kisoma to lari le dukuya te nkardasi e 78.)**



**23. Etawale Yesu - Matayo 17: 1-13**



Matadamu kuna baa naaipirta kulo kererin:

(1) Keeta Yesu shoruetisho oleng tenebo Petero, Yohana o tenebo Yakobo. Keiteng'en oshi ilkipaareta lenyena pooki tenebo kake etodua ajo keeta tipat oleng pee etii tenebo kulo pokira okuni alang ilkulikae.

(2) Ore pee eiborru inkilani neitodolu ajo keeta Yesu enkitoo metaa ketii Enkai tenebo ninye. Ebaiki neipirta sii empiunoto enye o enkitoo natum ninye te nepiu nelo aton te tatene e Papai lenye (Ilfilipi 2: 9; Efeso 1: 20, 21; Marko 16: 19; Mat. 26: 64; Iasat 2: 32, 33; 5: 31; Iroma 8: 34; Ilkol. 3: 1; Ilheb. 1: 3; 12: 2). Nebaiki sii netaasa Yesu ina pee etum ilkipaareta lenyena osiligi ajo kepiu ninye amu keyiolou ajo keisininuo teneye.

(3) Ore pee eipang'u Musa, o Eliya neitodolu ajo keetai empiunoto amu etuata ninche apa kake kegira airorie Yesu ina kata. Matisipu sii ajo ore Musa naa oltung'ani oishoo iltung'ana inkitanapat. Ore Eliya naa oloiboni. Ore Yesu naa Messia. Ore sii pee etii ninche naa keeta enkipirta amu keipirta olning'o Musana aashu imbaa musan naatulusoitie.

(4) Ore pee eyieu Petero neshet ilng'oborri naa keeta sii enkipirta. Kajo kegira adamu enkitoria eina kop metaa keyieu neiteru ashet inkajijik naaipirta ena kop. Keeku parrimang'at kake ketii inkajijik sapukin naata tipat naaponu. Kake etapong'ori amu ore enkitoria e Yesu naa meipirta inkajijik tena kop. Kajo etodua sii Petero ajo embae sidai nataase ina neaku ebaiki neyieu nelo dukuya ina rishata enkata naado. Kake keeta pooki toki erishata enye neaku ore pee kisimaki embae nemesidai.

(5) Olkereri le 5- 8 - Ore pee eitushur enkatampoi ninche naa keitodolu ajo keeta pooki enkitoo netii pooki enkipankata e Yesu. Kake etoning'o oltoilo le Nkai ojo, **"Enkerai ai ena nanyor, natishipe te ninye. Entoning ninye."** Neaku, ata tenaa keeta Musa o Eliya tipat oleng eton era Yesu oltung'ani oata tipat alang ninche. Ore pee edol ilkipaareta le Yesu ina neirut oleng kake eewuo Yesu enetii aiseyie ninche nejoki, **"Enyeito emirut."** **"Nejo entaraposhu nkonyek, neitu edol likae tung'ani Yesu ake openy."** Keitodolu ina inchere kenare nikining Yesu taata alang ilkulikae pooki. Keeta ninye enkidimata pooki nera sii ninye ororei le Nkai kewon. Neliki sii iyiook Ilhebrania 1: 1, 2 enaipirta ina bae. Neaku, eeta ninye engolon alang oloiboni aashu ilkulikae aitoriak.

(6) Matisipu ai bae naa inchere ore inkulie katitin ebaiki niomonu embae naje kake kincho Enkai ai bae neitu iomonu. Ore te dukuya itejo eisidai ina bae naje kake ore te sipata miyiolo enigira aomonu. Kake keyiolo Enkai oltau lino neaku ebaiki negiroo ninye ina omono e dukuya nikincho entoki sidai alang ina nitoomonuo. Neaku, etogiroyie Enkai enkomono e Petero neisho ninye embae sidai alang enatoomonuo ninye. Eishoo Enkai ninye esipata inchere ore Yesu naa Enkerai enye neidim aaisiliga ninye. Neaku, keidip ina. Ore pee iyiook Yesu nisilig ninye keikash ina alang intokitin pooki tena kop. Keikash alang enkitoo pooki tena kop.

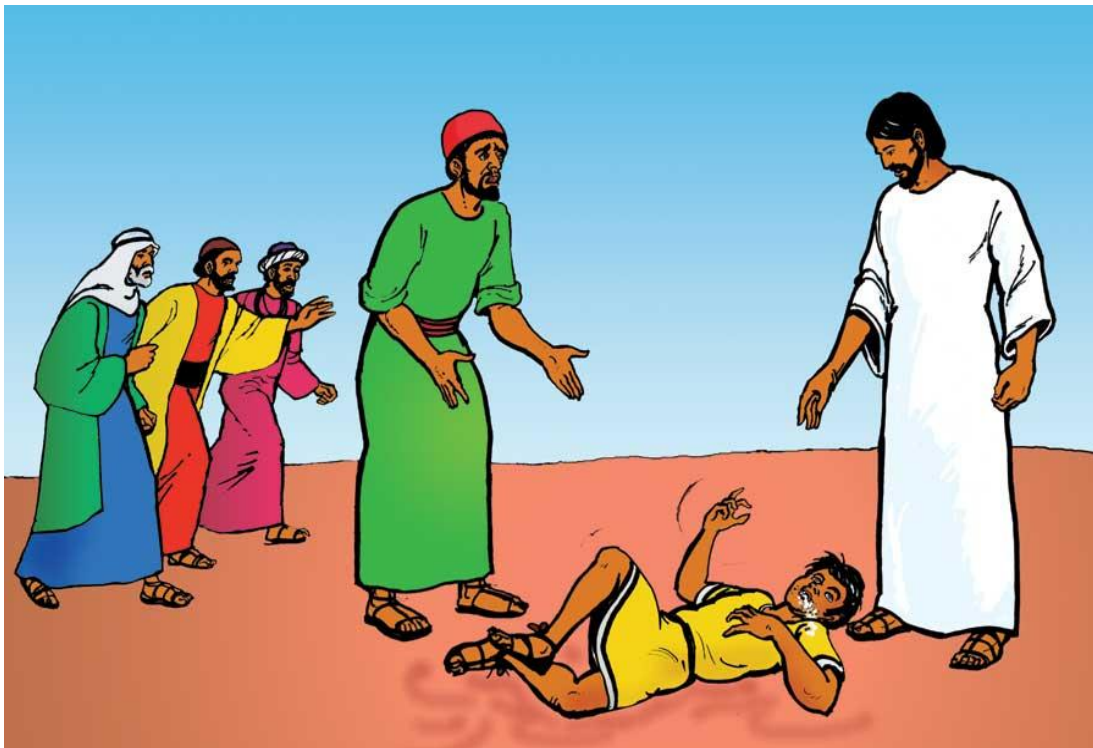
(7) Olkereri le 9 - Etejo Yesu, **"Emiliki oltung'ani nena nitoduaa metaba anaa nepiu enkerai e Tung'ani aing'uaa ilootuata."** Kajo eton egira Yesu adamu ajo meyiolo ilkipaareta tipat eina bae tenguton neaku keikash te negira alang teneliki iltung'ana tenkoitoi nemeibala. Ore taata kenare nikisipu sii iyiook imbaa e Yesu eton eitu kiliki ilkulikae amu keidimayu pee kipong'ori nikintapong'oo ninche.

(8) Olkereri le 10 - Kegira ninche aaikilikuanu enaipirta Eliya amu ebaiki negira adamu enajo ilaiteng'anak te naipirta Malaki 4: 5, 6. Amu kejo lelo kererin, **"Ng'ura, kairriwaki nanu intae Eliya oloiboni le Nkai eton eitu elotu ina olong torrongo o Laitoriani. Naa keibelekenyaki ninye iltauja loo menye inkera enye, neibelekenyaki sii iltauja loo nkera iloo menye, malotu ake aosh"**

**enkop to ldekot."** Etejo Yesu eidipa ninye aeu. Kake kegira aimaki Yohana Olaibatisani amu eewuo ninye te mpukunoto Eliya. Ore te sipata eewuo sii Eliya aipang'u pee ewala Yesu (Mat. 17: 3). Neaku, keeta Enkai ai damunoto pee ejo kelotu Eliya. Neitu esipu ilkipaareta le Yesu ina bae tedukuya. Ore pee kisuj Yesu nikiboloki iltauja lang naa keibelekeny iyiook oleng. Kake ore inkulie katitin kiata iltauja oogol nimikining enajo Yesu nikipuo dukuya aibung indamunot ang alang indamunot Enkai.

(9) Matadamu sii aajo kainyioo tipat naata ina bae te Yesu kewon. Keret ninye pee eyiolou tesipata eyieunoto Enkai. Neisho engolon pee elo ninye dukuya aye te shumata osalaba. Ore ina rishata naa erishata sidai oleng te Yesu pee ening oltoilo le Nkai. Iyiolo ajo kelo ninye oshi ake aomon Enkai pee ening oltoilo lenye. Ore te iyiook taata ketii sii erishata sidai pee kitum engolon aa ebaiki kigira aaisom ororei le Nkai aashu kigira aaisis Enkai te kanisa aashu kining'ito enkisoma sidai aashu kigira aaomon Enkai oopeny. Kake meidimayu pee kitoni intarasi aibung ina rishata sidai. Kelotu erishata pee kipuo aas esiai nagol aashu king'amu inkisililot. Neaku, matadamu pee kisilig Enkai inkatitin pooki aa erishata sidai o rishata torriono aashu nagol.

#### 24. Eishiunye Yesu enkayioni naata oloirirua - Mat. 17: 14-23



Etalaikinote ilkipaareta le Yesu aaishiunye olayioni omuei neponu ninche enetii Yesu neikilikuan ninye aajoki ainyioo pee meidim ninche aaishiunye ninye. Nejo Yesu, ***“Enkaraki naa kiti enkirukoto inyi, amu esipa ajoki intae, tiniaatata enkirukoto naba anaa ene kantererai naji karadali, naa indimidimi aatiaaki ele doinyo ‘Tadotunye tene, shomo idie;’ nedotunye; nemetii embae nemeidimayu te intae. Kake mepuku eneeijo ena mme te nkomono o te mpukoroto”*** (Mat. 17: 20, 21). Kesipa ajo meidimayu pooki toki te iyiook kake kegira Yesu aaimaki embae nagut naata tipat oleng tene. Kejoito inchere ore pee kiata enkirukoto naa keasayu imbaa kumok oleng alang tinimikiata. Amu ore pee kiata enkirukoto nikitum sii induaat nikitum engolon pee kisilig Enkai nikitum sii engolon pee kinyok. Nikiretu Enkai pee easayu ina bae. Enkai naata engolon kake kenare nikinyok sii iyiook.

Etejo Yesu ore embae naretu ilkipaareta pee etum enkirukoto naa **enkomonono o empukoroto**. Neaku, ore pee kisilig Enkai te nkomono nikiany sii ate aaturukie imbaa Enkai, naa keidimayu pee



easayu imbaa kumok oleng nemeasayu oshi ake. Neaku, ketii imbaa kumok oleng nemeasayu tenkaraki enchan ang. Mikiata enkirukoto nadupa. Naa ekisiligita sii oleng intokitin naalioo. Ketii imbaa kumok oleng naagol tena kop kake ore pee kinturukie enkirukoto naa keidimayu pee kimir imbaa kumok naagol tengolon Enkai. Naa ore pee mikiata enkirukoto netum Enkai enyamali te iyiook. Nemeshipa ninye anaa enemeshipa Yesu tenkaraki ilkipaareta lenyena (Mat. 17: 20; Ilheb. 11: 6).

Matadamu sii aajo eisidai oleng ina rishata e Yesu tenebo ilkipaareta lenyena te shumata oldoinyo kake ore pee edou ninche nelotu enyamali. Kake eitu eisik Yesu ashuko oldoinyo tenkaraki ina nyamali. Nelo ninye dukuya aing'urrie ilo tung'ani neishiunye ninye. Neaku, ore pee eisho Enkai iyiook engolon kenare nikiasishore pee kiretu ilkulikae.<sup>20</sup>

**Matayo 17: 22, 23** - Eigila ake Yesu alimu enkeeya o empiunoto enye. Kake eton eitu eibung ilkipaareta lenyena ina bae. Netum sii osina oleng. Nejo Luka 9: 45 enaipirta ina bae, "***Kake eitu ejing'aa ina natiaka; eton eisudoro te ninche, metaa mening'u tipat enye, nemeitieu sii aaikilikuana.***" Eton meyiolo tipat o metaba anaa nepiu Yesu nelotu sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati aboloki inkonyek enye.

Keibala enatejo Yesu oleng kake eton mening'u. Amu, ore anaa enikitejo keeta ninche inkulie damunot naaipirta enkitoria e Yesu. Kejo keshet enkitoria enye tena kop. Neaku, ore te ninche meidimayu pee eye ninye.

Ore inkulie katitin ekisoma embae naje te Bibilia naa keibala oleng kake eton mikiyiolo tipat tenguton. Amu, ebaiki nikigira aadamu Yesu te nkoitoi nabo kake mesipa ina oitoi. Mikiyiolou aikata tipat eina bae o metaba anaa nikiomon Enkai pee eibalakinyie iyiook neiput sii iyiook Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Ata tinikias ina eton aa kegol oleng inkulie katitin pee kisipu embae naje te sipata.

## **25. Kodi e nkaji e Nkai - Matayo 17: 24-27**

(Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana kulo kererin.)



Tadamu kuna baa igira aishooyo ina kisoma:

(1) Ore ina oshi "shekeli e kodi" naa olmushaara loo nkolong'i are naitalaki oshi ilaitoriak lo hekalo (temple).

(2) Etejo Yesu kelakuno ilairukok metaa mme lasima pee elak kodi. Keeta elakunoto te sipata. Ore Yesu kewon naa era ninye Enkerai Enkai naa ore enkaji e Nkai naa enkaji e Papai lenye neaku kelakuno ninye. Mme lasima pee elak kodi amu era ninye enkerai Olkitok oji Enkai.

(3) Kake ore tenkaraki meyiyeu neitagor aashu meyiyeu neitirik iltung'ana nejoki Yesu Petero entalak. Etaasa Yesu ina eyiolo ajo lelo tung'ana ooitasheiki enkaji Enkai ooshe ninye ai olong.

(4) Neaku, keeta olairukoni elakunoto naipirta imbaa kumok kake ore inkulie katitin kenare nikisuj ai oitooi pee mikintagor iltung'ana. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, keeta olairukoni elakunoto pee enya indaiki pooki kake ore pee etii ewueji nemenya endaa naje neishiakino pee epal ina daa pee meitagor iltung'ana. Keliki iyiook Paulo enaipirta ina bae naipirta elakunoto te kulo kererin: 1 Ilkor. 8: 9; 9: 12, 19; 10: 23-24; Iroma 8: 21; 14: 19-21; Igalatia 3: 26; 4: 7; 5: 1; 5: 1: 13. Ing'orai sii 1 Petero 2: 13-16. Neaku, kiata elakunoto tiatua Yesu kake kenare nikiasishore ina lakunoto teng'eno naing'ua shumata anaa enajo Yakobo 3: 17, 18.

(5) Ore te Matayo 22: 15-22 Neitanap Yesu iltung'ana ajoki, "*Enchoo Kaisari ine Kaisari, ninchosho Enkai ine Nkai*" (Mat. 22: 21).

**26. Olkitok aisul te pooki te nkitoria e Nkai - Mat. 18: 1-5 o intemat naayau ng'ok - Mat. 18: 6-10; Marko 9: 33-37; 10: 35-45.**



Matadamu kuna baa:

Kiata enyamali oleng tialo ina bae naimaki kulo kererin amu meetai oltung'ani oyieueu netii abori olikae. Kitiu anaa ilkipaareta le Yesu pee eishankarra nejo "*kalo olkitok te pooki.*" (Mat. 18: 1; Marko 9: 33). Kake Etawalikia Yesu ninche nejo, "*Ore oloyieueu neaku ole dukuya, nchoo metaa ninye obayie te pooki neaku osinka le pooki*" (Mk. 9: 35). Neitoki sii Yesu aimaki ina bae te Marko 10: 35-45. Nejo ore enkoitooi sidai tiatua enkitoria Enkai naa metiu anaa enkoitooi enkop.

Amu, ore enkoitoi enkop naa pee eishankarra iltung'ana aajo kalo olkitok te pooki. Kake ore tiatua kanisa kenare nikijo a, a tina oitoi.<sup>21</sup> Ore tiatua kanisa ore enkidimata naata tipat naa enkidimata enkiyang'et. Keipirta oltung'ani oata empukunoto e Yesu metaa kiyanyit ninye niking sii enkikoo enye.

**Mat. 18: 1-4** - Kegira Yesu aimaki imbaa sidain naaipirta inkera amu kesipa ore inkulie katitin kegogong sii ninche nemeyieu nesuj enatejo intoiwuo enye. Kake kegira aimaki emborron enye negira aimaki sii ajo keng'amu imbaa toltau sidai. Neaku, kenare nikitiu anaa inkera. Ore enkikilikuanata oo lkippaareta naa "Kaing'ae olkitok te nkitoria e shumata?" Neme torrono ina kikilikuanat kake kajo eitu eiteiki ninche ina walata e Yesu. Etaluama Yesu ninche. Amu, etejo Yesu ore pee eyieu nejing oltung'ani enkitoria Enkai naa lasima pee eitadou kewon anaa enkiti kerai. Neaku melelek pee eas ninche ina. Amu, kegira aadamu enkitoo enye neaku kegol pee itum enkitoo tinintadou kewon anaa enkerai. Kake ore te Nkai naa enkoitoi nasipa oleng ina. Amu, ore pee kintadou ate neilepie ninye iyiook te rishata enye. Etejo Yesu tenaa keyieu nejing enkitoria e shumata lasima pee eibeleyenya. Amu, kesujita enkoitoi nemesidai. Kesujita enkoitoi enkitoo. Neaku, Ore sii ninche iyiook tinikiyieu nikijing enkitoria e shumata naa lasima pee kimbelekeny indamunot ang nikiboloki Yesu iltauja lang niking'amu enkoitoi enye.

**Mat. 18:5, 6**, "Ore pooki ng'ae ong'amu enkerai naba anaa ena te nkarna ai, naa nanu etang'amua. Kake ore oloitapong'oo nabo ekuna kutiti naairukito nanu metaasa ing'ok eishiaakino neenikini osoit oituutishoreki emurt nenang'akini olmegut le naiposha." Ore pee eimaki enkerai tele kereri naa kajo kegira aimaki iltung'ana pooki ooshal, anaa matejo olaisinani. Amu, kekueniyie oshi iltung'ana ninche. Kake kenare niking'amu nikiret anaa enikiindim amu keshal ninche. Ore iltung'ana oogol ooyieu enkitoo nemedamu oleng lelo tung'ana ooshal. Kedamu iltung'ana oota tipat tena kop pee etum dupoto te ninche (Tisipu sii Yakobo 2: 1-13). Kake ore ina naa mme enkoitoi enkitoria Enkai. Kejo ilkulikae ebaiki kegira sii Yesu aimaki iltung'ana oobor lemeilepie oshi ate. Amu, ore inkatitin kumok meshilaa iltung'ana ninche kake keshilaa Enkai ninche.<sup>22</sup> Eji sii kegira aaimaki inkera ate metaa keishiakino pee kinteng'en inkera ang nikiaku sii inkitanyaanyukot sidai pee mepong'ori ninche.<sup>23</sup>

Ore pee kintapong'oo likae tung'ani naa eitorrono oleng. Nejo Yesu keikash teneye ilo tung'ani tiatua enaiposha alang teneitapong'oo enkerai kiti aashu matejo oltung'ani oshal aashu oltung'ani obor. Ore ilo soit ogira Yesu aimaki tene naa eisapuk oleng. Neasishore ninche aidong'ie ilpaek. Naa isirkon ooitamanaa ilo soit. Neaku eitorrono oleng ti nikintapong'oo ilkulikae tung'ana, eisulaki inkera. Ina pee eyieu nikirrip enkiteng'enare ang oleng. Nikinteng'en inkera ang toltirinito lang anaake. Amu, ketum intemat kumok oleng anaake. Nelo Yesu dukuya ajo, "**Oi enkop te nkaraki mbaa naayau empong'oroto, amu meeta inchere pee mepuonu mbaa e nkitapong'oroto. Kake ee kake ayia te ilo laa ninye eimu empong'oroto**" (Mat. 18: 7). Neaku, matorrip ate pee mikintapong'oo ilkulikae amu tinikias naa ketii enkitamioto sapuk.

**Mat. 18: 8-9** - Kiimakita kuna baa pee kiimaki te Matayo 5: 29-30 ti ai buku e dukuya nikijo, "Kenare nikisipu aajo eitorrok oleng ng'ok. Keidimayu pee epik iyiook atua olbalbal le nkima. Kejo kulo kererin ore pee etii entoki naibokito iyiook pee miking'amu Yesu naa keikash tinikinturraa ina toki alang tinikipuo ewueji enkima. Neaku, tenaa ing'uarrat inono nikimbokito, aashu olwuasa aashu empurrorre, aashu indamunot torrok, keikash tinirridu nincho Enkai oltau lino pooki pee mijing Olbalbal le Nkima. Naa tinitemaki aipirie intokitin nitum te keper sidain o nena torrok nitum oshi te nkop naa pesho nena enkop. Neaku, keikash tininturraa nena baa nikimbokito iyie pee ming'amu Yesu amu kebik enkiti kata ake neishunye. Neaku keikash tininturraa ina toki alang tinilo iata nena pooki atua Olbalbal le nkima."

Kiponaa enkiti tene. Kegol oleng kulo kererin kake kegira aaimaki tenguton pee kinturraa intokitin pooki naaibok iyiook pee mikisuj enkoitoi e Yesu aa enkoitoi e sinyatisho. Keibala ajo menare nikidung irubat osesen tenkaraki ng'ok. Megira aimaki Yesu ina kake kegira aimaki intokitin pooki (ata inkishu), inkoitoi pooki, iltung'ana pooki (ata ilchoreta lang), ntemat pooki, o isiaitin pooki naaibok iyiook pee mikisuj enkoitoi e sinyatisho. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, keikash eliyio alang ti nikidoiki atua ng'ok tenkaraki ilkulikae. Keikash sii iropiyiani kuti alang iropiyiani kumok tenaa inoto te nkoitoi nakordilo.

Keeta kila oltung'ani enchalan enye neaku kenare nikirrip ate tenchalan ang amu keasishore shetani ina shalan pee eitapong'oo iyiook.

**"enkima e Gehena."** - Ore Gehena naa ewueji tembata e Yerusalem nepiki oshi takitaka oo pukunot pooki aa ing'uesin naatuata, impopoki ooltung'ana, o nkulie tokitin kumok. Ore pee epik nena tokitin nepeji sii. Netii olng'usil torrono oleng anaake. Neaku, etaasishore Yesu enkarna eina wueji pee eimaki sii ine wueji torrono nepuo iltung'ana lemesuj enkoitoi enye.<sup>24</sup> Keimaki sii kulo kererin Gehena ata hoo teneitu eesishoreki ina arna te Kimaasai te kulo kererin pooki. Naa ketii ororei obo te nkutuk Olgiriki oimaki ine wueji torrono: Mat. 5: 22, 29, 30; 10: 28; 23: 15, 33; Marko 9: 43, 45, 47; Luka 12: 5; Yakobo 3: 6. Ore te Yakobo 3:6 naa kejo "Yehanum" te Kimaasai kake ororei obo te nkutuk Olgiriki inchere "geenna" metaa ore "Gehena" o "Yehanum" naa entoki nabo.

Mat. 18: 10 - **"Eng'ura emimena nabo e kuna kutiti; amu ajoki intae ore te shumata eing'orita oshi ake ilmalaika lenye enkomom e Papa lai otii shumata.** Ore ele kereri naa keibung'akino Mat. 18: 5-6. Menare nikimen inkera kutiti amu kedamu nenyor Enkai ninche oleng. Ebaiki neipirta sii ilkulikae airukok. Amu, ketii ilkulikae kererin oimaki ilmalaika ooret ilairukok (Olkerempe 34: 7; 91: 11; Ilheb. 1: 14). Kainyioo oshi pee kimen ilkulikae? Ebaiki tenkaraki era ninche ilaisinak tena kop aashu ebaiki nemeituku ate anaa iyiook. Ebaiki neeta ninche enyamali to sesen anaa kekurto enkong'u aashu era ng'ojiniaa aashu meeta ninche inkilani sidain. Aashu ebaiki neme ng'eni ninche oleng. Nikira iyiook biot nikira sii iltung'ana oota eng'eno. Kake ore pee kimen ilkulikae netiu anaa ekigira aamen Enkai kewon amu Enkai naitobirua ninche. Nejo sii Ilmaasai, *"Ekedoorie enker modooni inkuta,"* aa inchere ata oltung'ani leme ng'en sii duo oleng eton eidimayu pee edoorie entoki sidai aashu matejo embae naata tipat. Tisipu sii Ilfilipi 2: 3.

Ore te nkop Olmaasai kemen embata oo lpayiani inkituak enye. Neipot sii oshi ninche aajo "Enkerai ai." Neaku, kajo keiteng'en iyiook kulo kererin pee mikimen inkera ang pooki ata tenaa eton kidamu inkituak ang anaa inkera, eitorrono oleng tinikimen ninche. Amu, ore pee kimen ninche etiu anaa kimen sii ilmalaika le Nkai o Enkai kewon amu keing'or enkomom Enkai aa inchere ketaaniki ninye.

## 27. Enker naimina - Mat. 18: 12-14



Ore enedukuya, etiu anaa keipirta kulo kererin inkera aashu ilairukok. Keipirta sii ilkipaareta le Yesu.<sup>25</sup> Nelimu Yesu ina kitanyaanyukoto pee eibalayu ajo kenyor Enkai inkera enyena. Kenyor oleng mme penyo. Nemeiyeu neimin nabo. Naa keitodolu sii inchere keidimayu pee eimin ilairukok. Kake meiyeu Enkai ina, keyieu nejeu pooki. Neaku matorrip olikae olikae pee meimin hoo obo (2 Pet. 3: 9). Tadamu olchekut tena kop, meiyeu neimin inkerra enyena amu keeta dupoto te ninye oleng. Amu, keidimayu pee eeku enker nabo inkerra kumok. Neaku, keeta kila olairukoni tipat oleng toonkonyek Enkai naa keidimayu pee eponari ilairukok metaa kumok tenkaraki ilo obo.

Ore ai bae naipirta ina atini naa inchere kelo olchekut aing'oru ina kerr nemeton arreshu ninye metushukunye. Neaku, ore pee eimin oltung'ani alo aing'ua kanisa, kenare nikipuo aaing'oru alang tinikitori aanyu ninye metushukunye. Naa keyieu sii eng'iriata amu ore pee elo olchekut aing'oru enker naimina naa ebaiki neiposha oleng enkata naado pee elo ade atum.<sup>26</sup>

Matadamu sii aajo keashore Yesu ina atini te Luka 15; 1-7 ti ai oitoi pee eiteng'en iyiook pee king'oru ileitu eiruk. Kake ore tene te Matayo keipirta ilairukok.

**28. Teneitarruoo olalasho lino tenebo empalakinoto oong'ok-** Mat. 18: 15-35. (Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana kulo kererin. Tadamu sii pee inteng'en inkera te nkoitoi nalelek amu kegol oleng kulo kererin.)

Ore igira aiteng'en iltung'ana tadamu kuna baa:

(1) Kegira Yesu aimaki ilalashera lang aa inchere lelo ooiruko ninye (Mat. 18:15). Megira aimaki ileitu eiruk ( Ing'orai sii 1 Ilkor. 5: 12).

(2) Etejo Yesu, "*Tinikinyal olalasho lino.*" Kajo kegira Yesu aimaki nena baa nikintanyamal naabik tiatua oltau lino. Amu, ketii imbaa kutiti nemeitanyamal iyiook oleng. Kitum enyamali tenkiti rishata kake ore pee kipuo aaomon Enkai neishunye enyamali. Keimaki embuku oo Ndung'eta e Rashe 10: 12; 17: 9 ina bae neimaki sii Petero le dukuya te 1 Petero 4: 8 pee ejo, "*Ore enalusoo te pooki, embung'a enyorrata olikae olikae amu eitoip enyorrata olorora loo ng'ok.*" Kake ore inkulie katitin ketii imbaa nikintanyamal oleng o metaa keikash tinilo airorie ilo tung'ani. Kake keyieu sii nikiata eng'eno o eng'iriata sapuk.

Matadamu ai bae naa inchere ore ina kitanapata naa keipirta eng'oki nataasa oltung'ani obo ainyalie olikae. Kake meipirta kuna baa sapukin anaa ina bae naimaka Paulo to Lkorintio 5: 1-5 aa inchere ng'ok nataasate tedukuya iltung'ana pooki tolmita. Amu, ore teine keitanap Paulo kanisa pee eiturruro te nkarna e Yesu pee eiguenare ilo tung'ani neipang'ie te kanisa. Kake keibala tenesioki ninye airridu te sipata naa eisidai sii ina. Meteleku, teneirridu te sunkureisho pee meipang'ieki te kanisa.

(3) Neitoki ajo Yesu, "*... shomo toliki enikinyalie aa intae ake pokira aare...*"

Tang'asa isoma sii Lawi 19: 17, 18 pee idol ajo ketii sii ina kitanapata tiatua Osotua Musana. Ore enedukuya, naa ebaiki etaase ina bae metii ilkulikae tung'ana amu etejo Yesu keidip teneimaki ninche pokira tenening'o o ilo otaasa embae. Ore eton eitu kias ina nenare nikidamu iltauja lang tenaa ekiata olwuasa, engoro, aashu oltau le nchankar. Amu, keidimayu pee kipuo aairorie ninche nikitum enyamali sapuk tenkaraki iltauja lang torrok. Neaku, kenare nikiomon oleng pee eitawang Enkai iltauja lang ajut imbaa torrok eton eitu kipuo pee kipuo te nyorrata nasipa (Mat. 7: 1-5; Ilfilipi 1: 9, 10). Ore sii inkulie katitin ketii imbaa nimikiyiolo, neaku keretu iyiook tiniking'as aaikilikuanisho pee kisipu imbaa pooki. Ore pee kiyiolou imbaa pooki keidimayu pee eibalayu ina bae nikigira aadamu o metaba anaa neeku meekure etii enyamali. Kake tenaa lasima pee kilimu imbaa ang naa eisidai tinikilimu tenyorrata o teng'iriata tenebo emborron (Yakobo 4: 1-10; 1 Petero 3:8; 5: 5; Ilgal. 6: 1). Nikiyiolou aajo ekiata sii ng'ok. Metaa king'as aas anaa enatejo Yesu te Matayo 7: 1-5. Kiyiolou aajo ore anaa enikinguenare ilkulikae keiguenareki sii ninche iyiook. Niking'as aairridu ng'ok ang pee eitawang Enkai inkonyek oo ltauja lang pee kidol enyamali e likae tung'ani. Amu, ebaiki naa iyiook ooata enyamali.

Ore inkulie katitin mikiyieu nikipuo enetii ilalashera lang tenkaraki enkuretisho. Amu, kijo ebaiki nelotu enchankar aashu elimu sii ninche ing'ok ang. Kake ore ina naa enkitanapata e Yesu pee kias ina. Neaku, kenare nikintobir iltauja nikias anaa enatejo Yesu. Kake kias imbaa pooki temberron (Tito 3: 2; Yakobo 3: 13-18; 1 Petero 5: 5). Naa menare nikiasishore ina kuretisho anaa enkitolonyata amu kesipa katukul ekiata pooki ng'ok kake keitanap Yesu iyiook pee kipuo aairorie ninche. Neaku, ekipuo temberron kiyiolo aajo ekiata sii iyiook ng'ok.

Nejo sii **"... aa intae ake pokira aare..."** Keeta ele kereri tipat oleng amu ore pee ing'as alimu enyamali niata to likae tung'ani tedukuya ilkulikae naa keidimayu pee ipong'ori oleng ninyial oltua lolalasho lino pesho. Ebaiki netum ninye enkurruna o engoro sapuk oleng. Naa keidimayu sii pee imbung'ita embae nemesipa naipirta ina nyamali paa ore pee ilimu keaku enyamali aitoki. Eisdai tining'oru ewueji nemetii ilkulikae tung'ana pee mening ninche katukul. Kake tadamu ajo kening Enkai imbaa pooki. Ore inkulie katitin melelek ina oitoo amu ebaiki iure ajo kelotu olarrabal neaku ilimu imbaa inono tedukuya ilkulikae tung'ana. Neaku, ore tenkaraki enkuretisho nimisuj enatejo Yesu. Kake iasishore ilkulikae tung'ana anaa elong'o pee mitum enyamali. Neaku, ebaiki naa iyie oata enyamali alang ilo liatakinore.

Ore ai enyamali naa inchere ebaiki nikiata enyamali sapuk tenebo likae tung'ani kake mikiyieu nikipuo aairorie ninye. Neaku, ore inkatitin pooki naa ekipaash ninye. Keidimayu pee ebulu ina nyamali oleng o metabo anaa neaku enyamali sapuk. Ebaiki nikimpung te kanisa tenkaraki ina nyamali. Neaku, kenare nikirerioo inyamalaritin aasioki eton eitu ebulu.

Ore inkulie katitin keinosaki oltung'ani ilkulikae tung'ana kumok eton eitu eirorie ilo tung'ani otaasa embae. Neaku, keidimayu pee eaku olmarenke sapuk oleng neaku sii enyamali sapuk (Yakobo 3: 6; 4: 11, 12; 2 Cor. 12: 20; 1 Pet. 2: 1; Efeso 4: 31).

Nelo Yesu dukuya ajo, **"... naa tiniking inoto olalasho lino."** Ore inkatitin kumok oleng tinirorie olalasho lino temberron o tenkanyit kelotu osotua. Nenyorraa ninye enkitapong'oto enye. Eisulaki tining'as anyorraa enkitapong'oto ino. Amu, kegol oleng pee meeta oltung'ani obo enkitapong'oto. Amu kesesh oshi etii entiooto too nchot pooki.

Nejo sii Yesu, **"Naa teneitu kining, Torikoki likae tung'ani obo aashu aare, pee esipuni pooki bae too nkutukie oo lchakenini oare aashu okuni"** (Mat. 18: 16). Ore inkulie katitin kegol oleng imbaa metaa kegol pee eidip iltung'ana are ake. Neaku, keyieu netii olaitutumoni oretu ninche. Ebaiki nening likae tung'ani imbaa nesipu ai walata neitu edamu ninche te dukuya. Ekira osesen obo tiatua Yesu neaku mataretunoto olikae olikae pee kitum osotua ogut oleng tiatua ate. Keidip ina oitoo inyamalaritin kumok tenaa ketii iltauja sidain too nchot pooki. Ore apa tolkuak loo Lyahudi lasima pee etii ilchakenini are pee esipuni imbaa. Neaku, kajo ina pee etejo Yesu neijia. Neyiolo sii ajo ore pee egoro iltung'ana nemedol imbaa tenkoitoo naibala. Ore ina bae naipirta ilchakenini naa ketii sii Osotua Musana inchere kenare netii aare pee esipuni imbaa pooki (Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 19: 15. Ing'orai sii 2 Ilkor. 13: 1; 1 Tim. 5: 19).

Ore ai bae naa inchere tenerik oltung'ani likae tung'ani neyieu nesipu oleng ajo era ninye oltung'ani ng'en tialo imbaa Enkai (Ilgal. 6: 1; 1 Pet. 5: 1-4; Iasat 20: 28). Mme torrongo sii tenaa oltung'ani oyanyiti tialo ilo likae tung'ani pee esioki aning ninye.

Neitoki Yesu ajo, **"Naa teneany ening ninche toliki kanisa..."** Kenare nikisipu ina bae tenguton oleng amu kelelek pee kipong'ori. Ore enkilikuanata e dukuya naa inchere, kainyio tipat teneji "kanisa"? Ore kanisa naa keipirta iltung'ana le kanisa oiturrurrote. Kake amaa e lasima pee eliki iltung'ana pooki le kanisa? Kegol oleng ina amu kegol oleng pee itum erishata nilikinye pooki tenebo. Naa ebaiki ore ina bae naa kegol oleng amu ebaiki naa ore tiniliki iltung'ana pooki te kanisa neaku enyamali sapuk aitoki te siadi. Neaku, kajo nanu tinitum iltung'ana ng'eni te kanisa naa keidip ninche. Ebaiki niliki ilarikok le kanisa ake neidip ninche. Kake ore inkulie katitin ebaiki nenare nelikini kanisa pooki metii ileitu eiruk. Amu, keidimayu pee eitapong'oo ilo tung'ani iltung'ana le kanisa tenemeyiolo enaipirta ninye. Kake kenare neasi pooki toki tenyorrata o temberron amu metii katukul oltung'ani lemepong'ori.

Ore ai bae naa ore eton eitu eas kanisa ina eisdai teneiger inkitanapat naaipirta ina bae pee metum enyamali te alo sirkali pee eibalayu te pooki ng'ai eton eitu easayu.

Kenare nikiomon pee eirridu iltung'ana. Keliki Paulo iyiook enaipirta enkirridunoto nasipa to Lkorintio li are 7: 10-12 tenebo 2: 6-8. Ore pee eirridu oltung'ani nenare nikintagol ninye.

Nelo Yesu dukuya ajo, *"... naa te neitu ening sii kanisa, inchoo etiu te iyie anaa oloo loreren lemeiruk, anaa olosotu kodi"* (Mat. 18: 17). Ore pee mening ilo turrur le kanisa inchoo elo ninye aas anaa enayieyu amu mikintore ninye tengolon. Kake kipuo dukuya aomonoki ninye anaa enikiomonoki oshi ake ileitu eiruk. Kipuo dukuya abaiki ninye pee mejo ekimba ninye. Kake kiliki ninye tenkoitoi naibala ajo meekure kitii enchula tenebo ninye anaa oshi ake amu etanya ening ilarikok le kanisa.

Tisipu sii kulo kererin oipirta ererito oolairukok - 1 Ilkor. 5: 2; 2; 2 Ilkor. 2: 2; 2 Yohana 10, 11; 1 Tim. 1: 20; 5: 19-21; Tito 3: 10; 3 Yohana 10; Ilgal. 1: 8, 9; 2 Ilsealonike 3: 6-15.

Matadamu sii enatejo Yesu te Matayo 5: 23, 24 amu keitanap oltung'ani tenepong'ori ninye ainyial likae pee elo airorie ninye. Neaku, mikiata enkitolonyata pee mikintayu osotua.

Eisidai sii tinikidamu isapipiyeti le nkirridunoto. Neaku, ninche kulo: 1. Kedol oltung'ani ng'ok enyena - Luka 15: 11-32; (2) Ore oltung'ani oyieyu neirridu te sipata naa kening sii emion tiatua oltau lenye tenkaraki ng'ok enyena - Olkerempe 38: 8, 9; Luka 7: 36-50; 2 Ilkor. 7: 8-13; Mat. 26: 75; (3) Neibalunye ng'ok - Nehemia 9: 2; 2 Sam. 12: 13; 24: 10, 17; Lk. 15: 18, 21; Olkerempe 38: 18; 1 Yhn. 1: 9, 10; (4) Nekurru sii tenkaraki ng'ok enyena - Esra 9: 6; Luka 7: 36-38; 15: 21; (5) Neibayu ng'ok enyena - Olkerempe 97: 10; 119: 104, 163; Ndung. 8: 13; Olaikooni 3: 8; Amos 5: 15; Yhn. 2: 15; Iroma 12: 9; (6) Neibelekenya katukul aing'uaa enkoitoi oong'ok. Neitobir sii nena baa naataasa ninye tenaa keidimayu - Esek. 13: 20; 14: 6; 33: 10, 11; Is. 55: 7; Iasat 3: 26; 20: 21; Emb. 9: 20, 21; 1 Petero 3: 11; Matayo 5: 23;<sup>27</sup> (7) Neiu ilng'anayio ooitodolu aajo eirridutua - Iasat 2: 38; Luka 3: 7-9; 19: 8, 9; Iasat 26: 19, 20; Mat. 7: 21; Yhn. 15: 1-17.

Nejo Yesu te Matayo 18: 18, *"Esipa ajoki intae, ore pooki niyeniyene te nkop, neeni te shumata; ore pooki nitalaa te nkop, nelaki sii te shumata."* Ore ene dukuya, matadamu aajo keidimayu pee epong'ori lelo tung'ana oogira aarerioo olikae. Neaku, matorrip ate pee mikijo kira bayarot katukul nemeidimayu pee kipong'ori. Kake ore pee etii ilarikok aashu ilairukok atua Yesu keeta sii enkidimata pee ererioo ilkulikae ootapong'ori te kanisa. Neaku, kesipa kuna baa pokira are hoo naa kegol pee eibung'akino. Neaku, ore pee kiasishore enkidimata aitobiraki temberron, netii Enkai tenebo iyiook nenyorraa sii ninye enikitejo (amu keyiolou ninye esipata eton eitu keyiolou iyiook).<sup>28</sup> Matadamu aajo iyiook oogira aing'oru eyieunoto Enkai amu keyiolou Enkai enanare eton mikiyiolo iyiook. Ore pee meirridu ilo tung'ani netiu anaa keena ninye. Ore pee eirridu etiu anaa ketalakuaki.

Ore ai bae naipirta ele kereri naa inchere keipirta ilkipaareta le Yesu (Matayo 18:1) kake etiu anaa keipirta sii ilairukok pooki tenaa ketii enkoitoi e Yesu nesujita sii esipata. Kake kajo anaata epuo dukuya ilarikok le kanisa teina bae metaa kerikoo ilkulikae tina bae amu ninche oata eng'eno nagut.

Kenarikino nikias pooki toki temberron, tenyorrata, o tenjurrunoto sii. Amu, kelelek oleng pee kiwasare enkidimata ang nikipong'ori. Kenare sii nikias sii imbaa pooki pee kishuku ilo tung'ani otapong'ori.

Ketii ai bae naata tipat oleng naipirta ina naa inchere ketii iltung'ana laa keasishore ilo kereri pee ejo imbaa naagol nemesipa kake kejo ketii Enkai enchoto enye. Neaku, matorrip ate pee kitii atua eyieunoto Enkai tenguton pee mikintagor Enkai amu kigira aitaakuno anaa iltung'ana ooyiolo eyieunoto Enkai kake mikiyiolo.

Ore ai bae nabo naipirta ilo kereri naa inchere ketii iltung'ana oasishore ilo kereri pee eisikong aashu een iloiriruani. Kesipa keisho iyiook Enkai enkidimata sapuk tiatua Yesu pee kimir shetani kake megira ele kereri aimaki eenata ooloiriruani.

Matayo 18: 19, 20, *"Esipa aitoki ajoki intae, tenining'okinono oare linyi embae ake pooki te nkop niomonunu, naa keitaas intae Papa lai otii shumata. Amu ore enetumore oare anaa okuni te nkarna ai, natii nanu ine atua ninche."* Ore enedukuya, matadamu aajo kegira Yesu aimaki iltung'ana oosujita ninye toltauja lenye pooki neeta enkirukoto. Amu, ore ilkulikae tung'ana torrok naa keidimayu pee ening'okino imbaa kumok entorroni kake eitorrok sii ninche.

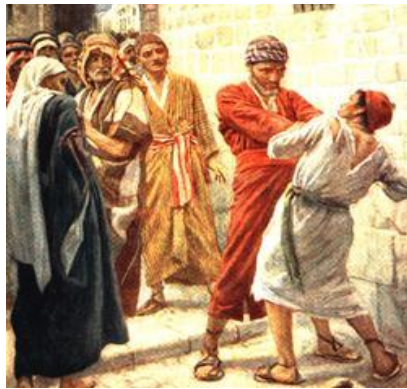
Tadamu sii ajo ebaiki neipirta ele kereri ererioto tiatua ilairukok. Metaa kegira ninche aaomon te naipirta ererioto eilo tung'ani oje. Amu, ore tesipata oleng keyieu neirridu neshukunye ilo tung'ani enetii ilkulikae airukok.

Matadamu sii aajo keidimayu pee epong'ori ilairukok. Amu, kipong'ori inkatitin kumok tenkaraki imbaa kumok. Kake tenaa eyieunoto Enkai nikiomonu embae naje temberron naa keitaas Enkai iyiook. Neaku, keyieu nikiomon to siligi ajo ketii Enkai tenebo iyiook naa ore pee eyieu nikiata entoki naje aashu kias embae naje neretu iyiook pee kias tenaa eyieunoto enye.

Keretu iyiook 1 Yohana 5: 14 pee ejo, "***Naa ina kitieunoto kiata iyiook tiatua ninye, inchere tinikiomonu ake ninye entoki pooki te risioroto e yieunoto enye naa kening ninye iyiook.***" Ing'orai sii 1 Yohana 3: 22 pee idol ajo keisho Enkai iyiook enikiyieu tinikitii enkoitoi enye.

Ore ai bae naipirta ilo kereri naa inchere keeta tipat oleng tinikitumo tenebo aomon Enkai. Matadamu ina pee mikishalu nikipal intumoritin ang. Kenare nikitii tenebo kigira aaomon Enkai kisiligita enkidimata enye. Ata tenaa olturrur kiti naa eton ake etii tenebo iyiook.

**Matayo 18: 21-35** - Enkitanyaanyukoto naipirta osinka lemeeta olng'ur (Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana ena kitanyaanyukoto.)



Tadamu kuna baa:

(1) Keibung'akino kulo kererin o kulo kererin likindipa aaisoma naipirta olalasho oinyial likae (Mat. 18: 15-20). Amu, keipirta empalakinoto oo ng'ok. Ebaiki negira adamu Petero ajo ebaiki neinyial ninye olalasho lenye inkatitin kumok. Neaku, kaa eas ninye? Kepalaki sa ninye inkatitin kumok? Aashu nabo kata ake?

(2) Nejo kulo kererin 18: 21, 22 - "***Nelotu Petero te ina kata nejoki, Lo Kitok, 'ae katitin aja aainyial olalasho lai, napalaki? Kemetabaiki katitin naapishana?' Nejoki Yesu, 'Maajoki metabaiki katitin naapishana, kake metabaiki ntomoni naapishana katitin naapishana.'***" Ore te Petero naa lasima pee eeta enkiting'oto te mpalakinoto oo ng'ok. Kejo ebaiki nebaiki inkatitin naapishana kake megiroro. Ebaiki negira adamu sii Amos 1: 3, 6, 9, 11, 13 pee eimaki Enkai inkatitin ong'uan. Neaku, keidimayu pee epalaki oltung'ani inkatitin ong'uan kake megiroro. Kake ore Petero etejo inkatitin naapishana neaku ebaiki negira adamu ajo kegiroro inkatitin oong'uan pee eitiship Yesu.<sup>29</sup> Kake eton egira ninye adamu enkiting'oto empalakinoto oong'ok. Amu, ebaiki nelotu enkata pee ejo oltung'ani meirridu ninye amu kepong'ori anaake. Neaku, ebaiki nemeyieu neirridu. Ore oshi naa keipirta ina ampa e naapishana enkiputakinoto. Kake ore pee ewal Yesu neitodolu ajo kegiroro sii ina. Metaa ore empalakinoto oo ng'ok meeta enkiting'oto teneirridu oltung'ani. Eibelekenya Yesu ina bae naipirta Lamek metaa meekure aa inkatitin ntomoni naapishana kat naapishana naipirta elap kake keipirta empalakinoto oong'ok (Enkiterunoto 4: 24). Ore enkitoria Enkai naa meipirta elap kake keipirta empalakinoto oo ng'ok nemeeta enkiting'oto teneirridu iltung'ana. Amu, ore paa keetai enkiting'oto naa kiata pooki enyamali amu kipong'ori pooki inkatitin kumok. Ore tiatua ewiki nabo ebaiki nikipong'ori inkatitin tomon. Neaku, keyieu netii empalakinoto oo ng'ok too nchot pooki pee meishunye shoruetisho ang.



(3) Nelimu Yesu ina kitanyaanyukoto pee eibalayu ina bae naipirta empalakinoto. Neaku, matadamu kuna baa naaipirta ina kitanyaanyukoto.

---- Ore ilo tung'ani le dukuya keeta esile sapuk oleng. Etiu anaa inkeek iip nkuyu. Nemeidimayu pee elak neaku etejo olkitok lenye metimiri ninye pee elak esile. Metaa keaku ninye osinka le likae naa ebaiki netum enkiti toki pee elak esile maa kutiti. Kake etasayia ilo tung'ani olkitok lenye pee eng'iri pee elak esile (Ing'orai Mat. 5: 3 pee idol empukunoto oltau sidai). Neing'urrie olkitok lenye nejut esile pooki. Ore te sipata kituu iyiook pooki anaa ilo tung'ani amu kiata esile oo ng'ok sapuk nemeidimayu pee kilak (Ing'orai sii Iroma 3: 21-24). Kake ore pee kirridu nepalaki Enkai iyiook nejut esile pooki to sarge le Yesu (Iasat 2:38; Efeso 1: 7). Ore tenkaraki ina anaata kiata sii olng'ur tialo ilkulikae tenkaraki ng'ok enye te neinyial iyiook.

---- Kake ore pee eipung ninye nedol likae tung'ani oata esile kiti te ninye. Nemeeta olng'ur te ninye katukul. Neyieu iropiyiani enyena nabo kata. Nepiki ilo tung'ani korokoroni o metaba anaa nelak esile pooki. Neaku, eitu ninye esipu ina kisoma naiteng'ena olkitok lenye. Anaata eing'urrie sii ninye osinka lenye anaa enaing'urrie olkitok lenye. Neaku, ketii sii iltung'ana kumok ootuu anaa ilo tung'ani. Amu, enoto olng'ur sapuk oleng te Nkai kake meyieu neing'urrie ilkulikae tung'ana (Ing'orai sii ina atini natii embuku e Luka 7: 47).

---- Ore tenkiting'oto enoto ilo sinka enyamali sapuk amu enoto olng'ur to Lkitok lenye kake eitu eing'urrie osinka lenye. Neaku, enoto olkitok lenye engoro sapuk oleng neisho meisilisili ninye o metaba anaa nelak esile enye pooki. Neaku, ore pee miking'urrie ilkulikae tung'ana ore tenkiting'oto kitum enyamali sapuk oleng tialo Enkai.

---- Kake matadamu Matayo 18: 15-19 nikindipa aaisoma amu keliki iyiook ajo keishiakino oleng tinikiimaki imbaa naaitanyamal iyiook tenguton tenebo ilkulikae ooinyiala iyiook. Keyiolo Enkai ajo keretu iyiook tinikiimaki imbaa temborryon o te nyorrata.

---- Matisipu sii Mat.18: 31 - Ore pee edol ilkulikae sinkan enataasa ilo sinka torrongo nepuo ninche aaliki olkitok lenye. Ore inkulie katitin kenare nikilimu embae torrongo nikidol. Amu, tinigigira ebaiki neaku enyamali sapuk. Ore to lkuak loo Lmaasai kegol pee elimu oltung'ani embae eton eitu inkilikuan. Keure ajo ebaiki netum enyamali tenelimu. Kesipa mme lasima pee kilimu imbaa pooki kake ore inkulie katitin kenare oleng tinikilimu.

Matisipu Mat. 18: 35 tenguton - Ore pee mikipalaki iltung'ana naa enyamli sapuk tialo Enkai. Keiguenare iyiook katukul tiniking'oru elap nimikipalaki iltung'ana. Kake matisipu pee mikipalaki iltung'ana tioriong ake tenkaraki enkuretisho nikiureyu aaimaki ina nyamali anaa enaishiakino. Etejo Yesu kenare nikipalaki *"too ltauja pooki."* Ore inkulie katitin lasima pee kiimaki imbaa tenguton oleng pee kupalaki iltung'ana too ltauja lang pooki. Kake ketii iltung'ana laa keitaakuno anaa ketapalakita ilkulikae kake mesipa empalakinoto enye.

**29. Osotua Musana, Osotua Ng'ejuk – Iroma 15: 4; 1 Ilkor. 10: 6-13; Ilkol. 2: 13-15; Efeso. 2: 14-16; Ilheb. 8: 7-13; 10:1-10.**



(1) Ore Osotua Musana neigeroki apa eton eitu elotu Yesu Kristo enkop. Keipirta telulung'ata enduaata aashu enkipankata Enkai pee eshuk iltung'ana pooki enetii ninye. Negira aitobir imbaa pooki pee elotu Yesu aitajeu iltung'ana. Neipirta enkiterunoto enkop, embatatata oltung'ani, enkipototo e Abraham o eishoi enye pee eaku Israeli. Nemayian Enkai ninche pee emayian sii ilkulikae oreren. Neisho Enkai Israeli inkitanapat pee esuj ninche. Neipanka Enkai pee eaku Israeli shakenisho toltung'ana pooki lenkop. Neipirta sii Osotua Musana Israeli etii sinkaisho neitoki aapuku nepuo Kanaan. Neipirta sii eneiko pee eshuko sinkaisho (aashu eyararoto) tenkaraki ing'ok enye. Ore pee elusoo enkata nairirikino neshuko Yerusalem. Ore sii pee elotu erishata naje nelotu enkata e Yesu.

(2) Eisidai Osotua musana te iyiook taata oleng. Keretu iyiook pee kiyiolou imbaa naagut naaipirta enduaata Enkai, enkipankata enye o naaipirta enkirukoto, enkirridunoto, ening'unoto, enkibalunoto oong'ok ang, empiris, enkarruoisho ooltung'ana, o enchalan ang. Keliki iyiook kulo kererin eretunoto naretu iyiook Osotua Musana – Iroma 7: 12; 15: 4; 2 Tim. 3: 16; 1 Ilkor. 10: 6-13.

(3) Mikisuj taata imbaa pooki naatii Osotua Musana. Kake keeta kulo kererin ootii Osotua Musana tipat oleng pee kidol esinyatisho e Nkai neriku sii iyiook enetii Yesu. Matisipu kulo kererin. Iasat 10: 9-16 – Idolita tiatua kulo kererin ajo eibelekenya Enkai inkitanapat naaipirta indaiki metaa mikisuj nena kitanapat naatii Osotua Musana naaipirta indaiki. Keliki sii iyiook 1 Tim. 4: 1-5 naipirta ina bae. Matisipu sii Iasat 15: 19-21 – Kegol oleng kulo kererin tembuku o Iasat amu meibala tenaa keipirta sii iyiook taata. Amu etolikio Paulo Timoteo ajo kesinya indaiki pooki tenaa aikiata enashe tenebo enkomono. Kake ore tene te mbuku o Iasat neitanapa ilkipaareta le Yesu ilkulikai pee epal eokore osarge o ntokitin naagori. Kake etejo tenkaraki *“Eata Musa too lajjjik o lajjjik te nkanasa ake pooki lelo oolikioo ninye, eisumitai ninye anaake toonkolong'i e sabato too nkajjik entumo.”* Neaku mikiyiolo te sipata tenaa keipirta sii iyiook taata teneimaki eokore osarge o ntokitin naagori. Amu, kitisiputua aajo meekure kisuj imbaa pooki naatii Osotua Musana. Naa keeta apa Ilyahudi inkitanapat naagol oleng naaipirta nena baa kake ore Ilgiriki naa keok apa osarge, neshula sii te kanisa. Neaku, ore pee eas Ilgiriki nena pooki netii Ilyahudi, nepuku enyamali. Neaku, ebaiki netejo ilkipaaret le Yesu nena baa tenkaraki enyamali najio ina.

Kake ore tenaipirta eloloito naa keibala toonkulie wuejitin kumok te Bibilia ajo eitorrano te pooki ng'ai (Ilgalatia 5: 19-21; 1 Ilkor. 6: 18-20; Ilkol. 3: 5).

Ore kulo kererin naa kejo meekure kisuj inkitanapat Osotua Musana anaa enkipankata ang kake kisuj Osotua Ng'ejuk. Kake eton eata Osotua Musana tipat oleng te iyiook taata tina oitoi nikindipa aatejo. (Iroma 7: 1-6; Ilkol. 2: 13-15; Efeso 2: 14-16; Ilheb. 8: 7-13; 10: 1-10).

### **30. Musa o Enaidurra – Enaidurra imatuan 1-5**

(Tang'asa tisipu ina atini niliki iltung'ana.)

Tadamu kuna baa tenkisoma ino:

(1) Etamayiana Enkai Israeli anaa enajo Enaidurra 1: 7, "Kake ore apa eishoi e Israel naa kebul oleng neponari aaku kumok; neponari ninche neaku olosho ogol; neaku ore ina kop ninche oobore." Matadamu aajo etiaka ilkulikae tung'ana kemayian iltung'ana lenyena anaa Abraham - Enk. 12: 1, 2; 17: 2, 6; 22: 17; Isaac - Enk. 26: 4; o Yakobo - Enk. 28: 14; 35: 11; 48: 4. Idolita sii ajo etorripo ilayiok pee meye.

(2) Kegira Enkai aitobir Israel pee easishore ninche tenkipankata enye kake lasima pee eisilisili sii. Enoto inkisilisilot naagol oleng. Kake ketii Enkai tenebo ninche neeta enkipankata pee eitajeu ninche. Matadamu pooki aajo ketii Enkai tenebo iyiook inkatitin pooki ata tenaa kitii atua inkisilisilot kumok.

(3) Matadamu sii aajo keeta Enkai engolon alang ilkituak lena kop. Keyieu ilo kinki near ilayiok kake meyieu Enkai neas ina. Neaku, meeta oltung'ani oata enkidimata namirie Enkai. Nemayian sii Enkai inkaitoyiok amu etanya esuj enkitanapata olkinki. Keeta ina tipat oleng te iyiook amu anaata etara nena aitoyiok nena ayiok metuata tenkaraki enkuretisho olkinki kake keure Enkai alang olkinki. Kenare nikiure sii iyiook Enkai alang iltung'ana. Ore pee eliki iyiook iltung'ana lang pee

kias embae naje kake kegilunore ororei le Nkai naa kenare nikiata enkitieunoto pee kisuj ororei le Nkai.

Etetema ilo kinki inkoitoi uni pee ear Ilayiok le Israel. Kake keata Enkai engolon alang iltung'ana. Keeta Enkai enkipankata pee epuku Yesu tiatua Israeli neaku meidimayu pee easisho enkipankata olkinki. Tadamu sii ina kata pee ejo Yesu meidimayu pee emir shetani kanisa enye (Matayo 16: 18). Amu, te netuata apa iltung'ana pooki le Israel anaata metii kanisa taata.

#### (4) Eitajeu Enkai Musa



**Enaidurra 2: 1-10** - Neasishore Enkai entito e Farao. Neaku, enking'asia amu etiu anaa meeta Farao engolon neasishore Enkai inkituak pee meinyial Farao enkipankata enye pee eitajeu iltung'ana lenyena. Neata sii nena kituak ilosekin pee emir Farao. Kake eitu easishore imasaa ena kop kake etaasishore eng'eno enye. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, etipika ng'oto Musa ninye atua enaiposha anaa enaitanapa Farao kake etipika ninye atua ina kikapu pee meye. Neas ina tenkitieunoto amu kepi oleng Farao. Ketii oltung'ani otejo, "Ore enkitieunoto oonkituak naa enkiterunoto e lakunoto."<sup>30</sup> Keeta Enkai inkoitoi kumok pee eitajeu iltung'ana lenyena kake keasishore iltung'ana lenyena pee eas ina. (Ing'orai 1 Ilkor. 1: 27-29). Eitajeuoki sii Musa pee eaku sii ninye oltung'ani oitajeu ilkulikae. Ore tenkaraki neitajeuoki ninye eitu eari ilkulikae ayiok metuata. Neaku, etaa ninye olaitajeunoni te ninche anaa pee etaa Yesu olaitajeunoni too ltung'ana pooki oong'amu ninye. Tadamu sii Matayo ematua 2 pee idol inkulie baa naaipirta ina kata einoto e Yesu o einoto e Musa.

Neaku, kidol enkoitoi Enkai enking'asia aa inchere keasishore ninye intokitin naashal pee eitamor iloogol.

Neasishore sii Enkai entito neme enoo Israeli pee eitajeu Musa. Neaku, keidim Enkai ataasishore iltung'ana loo pukunot pooki tenkipankata enye. Neyieu nejeu sii iltung'ana pooki neme Israel ake.

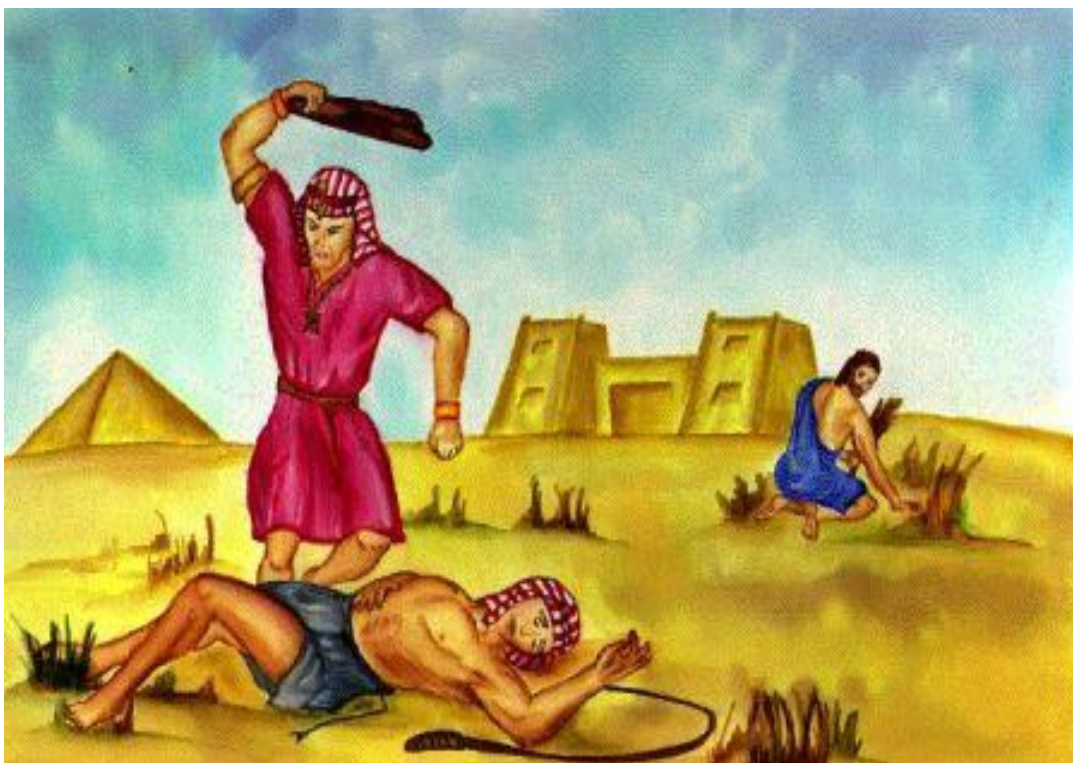
Tadamu sii ajo era Musa oltung'ani le nkaji e Lawi. Keeta tipat amu keaku Musa anaa olapolosani pee eng'amu inkitanapat o Laitoriani neisho Israel.

Matadamu aajo meliki iyiook kulo kererin inkarn a lelo tung'ana. Kake etaasishore Enkai ninche te nkipankata enye. Tadamu enkishui ino amu ata tenaa metii iltung'ana kumok oyiolo enkarna ino, keyiolo Enkai naa ekiasishore iyie tenkipankata enye.

Ing'orai sii enkirukoto e ng'oto Musa amu eisudoyie ninye ilapaitin okuni. Kajo kegol oleng ina rishata amu kegira aamaanaa iltung'ana le Farao aaing'oru ilayiok pee ear ninche. Kake keeta enkirukoto ajo ketii Enkai tenebo ninye. Keitodolu sii enkirukoto sapuk pee epik Musa atua enkikapu. Amu, ore pee eas ina meekure aa ninye naitore ninye. Kegol oleng pee king'ueiki imbaa aapik atua inkaik Olaitoriani. Kake ore pee kisilig Enkai niking'iri nemayian Enkai iyiook katukul.<sup>31</sup>

Ore ai bae nabo naa keipirta enkarna e Musa amu keeta tipat inchere eitayio ninye te nkare. Neaku, eitajeu Enkai ninye te nkare. Ore tesiadi ina keitajeu Enkai Israeli pooki te nkare ina kata pee elang enaiposha.<sup>32</sup> Ore egira aitayu ninye te nkare neishir sii (Enaidurra 2: 6). Neitajeu ina tito ninye. Ore sii pee etum Israeli inkisilisilot neishir ninche (Enaidurra 2: 23) neitajeu Enkai ninche. Neaku, ketii iltung'ana oojo inchere etiu ina tito e Farao anaa Enkai.<sup>33</sup>

### **Enaidurra 2: 11-25** – Etera Musa oltung'ani le Misiri neisik Musa alo Midian



Matadamu kuna baa naaipirta kulo kererin

(1) Keeta Musa olng'ur tenkaraki iltung'ana lenyena near oltung'ani le Misiri pee eitajeu oltung'ani le Israel. Neaku, eisdai olng'ur lenye kake mme erishata Enkai pee eitajeu iltung'ana lenyena anaa enalimu Stefano too Iasat 7: 25. Neaku, eisdai oleng tinikiata eng'iriata kake kenare niking'iri sii aanyu erishata Enkai pee kias embae naje.

(2) Neisudoo Musa ina bae kake eibale neyiolou Farao ina bae. Kegol oleng pee kisudoo imbaa torrok nikitaasa. Lasima pee elotu enkata pee eibalayu. Kesipa eisdai olng'ur lenye kake mme lasima pee ear ilo tung'ani le Misiri metua. Neaku, ore pee eibalayu ina bae neureishoyo Musa neisik.

(3) Kake ata hoo tenetapong'ori Musa eton etii Enkai tenebo ninye. Neisho Enkai ninye enkitok netum inkera.

(4) Meekure etii Musa ine wueji sidai e Misiri. Etii ewueji olupurkel. Etiu anaa eterewa Enkai ninye meshomo olupurkel pee etem ninye neitagol ninye. Keeta Enkai enkipankata te ninye pee eiteng'en ninye neitobor. Ore te siadi ina naa kerik Musa iltung'ana le Israel atua ina kop e Midian neaku eisdai amu kegira ayiolou ine wueji eton eitu erik Israel atua. Tadamu enkishui ino amu keiteng'en

sii Enkai iyiook too nkoitoi kumok. Neasishore sii inkoitoi kumok pee eitobor iyiook. Kake ore pee king'iri keidim Enkai ataasishore iyiook oleng tenkipankata enye.

**Enaidurra 2: 23**, "*Ore etulusoitie ilarin ooikash, neye ilo aiguanani le Misiri.*" Kiyiolo aajo etobiko Musa teina kop e Midian ilarin artam (Iasat 7: 30). Nemelimu Bibilia enkarna eilo kinki kake kiyiolo too nkulie bukui aajo ebaiki ilo kinki oji "Tutmose III." Idolita ajo etua ilo kinki ata hoo eeta enkidimata oleng nemeekure eeta engolon pee ear Musa. Meeta oltung'ani engolon keshal oleng. Keidimayu pee eye nabo kata.

**2: 23-25** - Keishirita apa Israeli oleng tenkaraki sinkaisho enye nening Enkai olkiyioi lenye (Ing'orai sii Olkerempe 34: 15; Malaki 3: 16). Etobiko ilarin iip ong'uan o tomoni uni te sinkaisho (Enaidurra 12: 41; Ing'orai sii 15: 13, 14). Nedamu Enkai olning'o lenye tenebo Abraham, Isaak o Yakobo. Kajo ebaiki netejo ninche Israeli meekure ening Enkai iyiook. Ore te ninche etobiko te sinkaisho enkata naado, kake ore te Nkai naa enkiti rishata ake ina. Nening Enkai ninche amu era Enkai olng'ur ata hoo tenejo ebaiki etorikine ninche. Keeta Enkai enkipankata enye. Neaku, kenare nikisilig ninye too nkatitin pooki amu keyiolou Enkai imbaa alang iyiook. Keeta Enkai erishata pee eas imbaa enyena. Nemeretu iyiook tinikiata enkuretisho kake mme torrono tinikin chiraki Enkai.

Ketii ai bae naata tipat oleng pee kijur tenguton. Keipirta engira Enkai. Etigire enkata naado kake eewuo erishata pee eiro. Kaa kias tina rishata nemegira Enkai ainining iyiook? Ebaiki nikitomono enkata naado pee kitum entoki naje aashu pee easayu embae naje. Kake eitu kitum aashu eitu easayu. Ketii enkoitoi nabo ake naa eng'iriata (Isaya 8: 17). Kenare niking'iri nikisilig Enkai amu keata Enkai eng'eno sapuk oleng alang iyiook. Neyiolo ninye nena tokitin o nena baa naairirikino iyiook. Kake eton eishiakino sii tinikiomon Enkai anaa enajo Yakobo 4: 2, 3 pee ejo, "*Miatata toki amu miomonunu.*" Kake kenare nikiomon toltau sidai amu etejo sii Yakobo, "*Iomonunu intae nimitumutumu, amu iomonunu te nkoitoi torrono, pee itumokiki aishang'itie too ng'urrat oo seseni linyi.*"

**Enaidurra 3: 1-22 - Eipoto Enkai Musa** - Tang'asa tolimu ina atini pooki.



Tadamu kuna baa tenkiteng'enare ino:

(1) Eibalunye Enkai kewon te rishata enye o te nkoitoi nayieu ninye.

(2) Neasishore Enkai iltung'ana te nkoitoi enye. Neipotu Musa pee eas esiai enye. Keeta Enkai engolon pee eas ninye anaa enayieu openy kake keasishore iltung'ana tenkipankata enye. Kake

keng'as sii aiteng'en ninche eton eitu easishore. Kegol oleng pee easishore oltung'ani oata olwuasa. Neaku, eitoborro Enkai Musa ilarin artam pee esidanu oltau lenye. Keasishore sii Enkai iyiook tenkipankata enye kake keiteng'en sii iyiook pee kitum oltau sidai. Idolita ajo keyieu Musa apa neas esiai Enkai kake eitu erretena, nepong'ori ninye. Nelo ong'ata meiteng'ena Enkai ninye.

(3) Keasishore sii Enkai intokitin naatii ena kop pee eimu engolon enye anaa ilo sanag. Kake mme nena tokitin naata enkidimata amu Enkai ake naata engolon.

(4) Eisinyati Enkai oleng. Ore kitii atua entii Enkai neme endala. Idolita ajo eitayio Musa inamuka enyena amu etii entii Enkai. *"Neisudoo Musa enkomom enye amu keure aing'ura Enkai."* Kajo kening'ito Musa ajo meishiakino teneing'or Enkai amu era oltung'ani ake oata ng'ok. Ore taata kenare nikiyanyit sii Enkai. Kesesh oshi kulie katitin kidalare Enkai nimikiyanyit ninye anaa enaishiakino.

(5) Etejo Enkai, *"Ara nanu Enkai e papa lino, Enkai e Abraham, Enkai e Isaak o Enkai e Yakobo"* (Okereri le 6). Keitodolu ajo etadamua Enkai enkisiligata naishoo ninye Abraham te mbuku enkiterunoto 12: 1-3 ajo kemayian Israeli neaku sii ninche emayianata too ltung'ana pooki.

(6) Etodua Enkai ololisilisi le Israeli neyieu neitajeu ninche. Amu, ketii ninche sinkaisho. Keyieu neaku Olaitajeunoni lenye. Ore te sipata kitii pooki atua sinkaisho eton eitu kiaku ilairukok le Yesu. Neyieu Enkai neaku Olaitajeunoni lang. Kake keyieu nikin chiraki ninye pee edou aretu iyiook. Ore pee kinchiraki ninye nikincho ninye iltauja lang nikiruk Yesu nikirridu neibatisai iyiook neaku ninye Olaitajeunoni lang te sipata. Idamu enatejo Ananias pee eitanap Paulo enaas pee eju, nejoki ninye Paulo, *"Ainyoo naa taata ianyita? Inyo mikimbatisai, intukuoi ing'ok inono, impoto enkarna enye"* (Iasat 22: 16).

(7) Ore pee ejo Enkai keisho ninche enkop sidai naa keeta tipat oleng. Keaku enkitanyaanyukoto te iyiook naipirta enkishui sidai aashu enkiyeng'iyeng'ata nikiata tiatua Yesu. Keliki iyiook Ilhebrania inchere ore pee kiruk naa kijing atua ina kiyeng'iyeng'ata (Ilheb. 4: 3). Kake ketii sii enkiyeng'iyeng'ata nabayie teneye ilairukok nepuo enetii Enkai (Ilheb. 4: 9). Naa kenarikino oleng tinikinyok pee kijing ina kiyeng'iyeng'ata. Amu, eitu ejing Israeli tenkaraki eitu esuj ororei le Nkai (Ilheb. 4: 6, 11).

(8) Matisipu inkitolonyat e Musa nikisipu sii enkarna e Nkai - Enaidurra 3: 11- 15. Ore **enedukuya** etejo Musa, *"Kara nanu ng'ae?"* Kegira ninye adamu engolon enye makewon. Negira adamu sii empukunoto enye makewon. Amu, kesipa ore ninye openy meeta engolon katukul. Kake keasishore oshi Enkai iltung'ana ooshal anaa ninye o iyiook taata. Ore pee enyorraa oltung'ani eyieunoto Enkai nelo dukuya tenkirukoto neretu Enkai ninye pee eas imbaa enking'asia. Kake ore pee eton ake egira adamu enchalan enye nemeas toki. Keidim Enkai ataasishore iyiook oleng tinikiruk ninye nikipuo dukuya kigira aaigarakino engolon enye. Kajo keeta sii Musa enkuretisho amu kegira adamu engolon e Farao. Ore Musa naa olchekut ake lemeata engolon kake ore Farao keeta engolon sapuk oleng. Neeta enjore sapuk oleng. Kake ore te sipata keeta Enkai engolon oleng alang Farao. Neaku ore pee etii Enkai tenebo Musa nemme lasima pee eata enkuretisho.

Ore ewalata Enkai naa ena, *"Ekaaku tenebo iyie."* Ore te sipata keidip ina walata. Amu, ore pee etii Enkai magilani tenebo ninye keidim ataasa imbaa enking'asia. Ore ina walata naa keidip sii iyiook. Ore pee etii Enkai tenebo iyiook ekiindim aataas imbaa enking'asia. Idamu enatejo Yesu te Matayo 28: 20, *"... atii tenebo intae nkolong'i pooki o metabau enkiting'oto enkop."* Etolikio ilkipaareta lenyena ajo keaku tenebo ninche neidip ina. Ore entoki nikiyieu oleng alang inkulie tokitin naa inchere ketii Enkai tenebo iyiook. Ore pee kiyiolou ina neretu iyiook pee king'iri too sinaitin nikias sii imbaa enking'asia tenkirukoto (Ing'orai sii Enk. 26: 3; Yoshua 1: 5; Yeremia 1: 8). Neimaki sii Enkai olmonekie inchere keponu Israeli aisis Enkai teilo doinyo. Neaku, etolimuo Enkai embae eton eitu easayu paa teneasayu neyiolou Musa ajo keeta Enkai engolon pee esaru Israeli nelimu sii imbaa naaponu.

Ore ai kitolonyata e Musa naa ekitum te Enaidurra 3: 13 pee ejo ninye, *"Amaa tenalotu enetii iltung'ana loo Siraeli najoki ninche 'Aairriwua nanu Enkai oo loo papaai linyi maeu enitii ntae'; naaikilikuan ninche ajoki, 'Keji ng'ae enkarna enye?' kaa ajoki ninche?"* Neaku, etejo Musa mayiolo enkarna ino. Naa kesipa meyiolo enkarna Enkai. Keyiolo inkarn oo nkulie aitin e

Misiri kake meyiolo enkarna eina Ai nabo nasipa. Kake ore te sipata kegira adamu Musa embae nagut inchere kegira adamu enkidimata Enkai. Amu, ore "enkarna" Enkai naa keipirta enkidimata enye. Neaku, kesipa ebaiki nejo iltung'ana loo Sraeli kaa Ai igira aimaki amu ekiyieu nikiyiolou pee kisipu tenaa keeta engolon aashu tenaa era Enkai nemesipa nemeata engolon. Amu, keyiolo oleng ajo keeta Farao engolon nemeidim oltung'ani ake ataarare ninye.<sup>34</sup>

Ore ewalata Enkai naa inchere, "**ARA NANU ILO ORA.**" Ore ina arna naa keipirta enkisiligata Enkai inchere keisiligayu ninye. Ketii apa netii taata netii o kenya. Neipirta sii enkidimata enye. Ketii neasisho sii ninye te nkidimata. Neaku, ata tenaa ketiu anaa metii Enkai aashu megira aasisho, ketii ake naa ketii tenebo iyiook anaake. Amu, era ninye ilo ora. Meeta Enkai enkiterunoto nemeata enkiting'oto. Etiu anaa Embolunoto 1:8 pee ejo Enkai, "**Ara nanu Alfa o Omega,**" **Olaitoriani Enkai ojo, "Otii taata, netii apa, naa ninye olotu, Olaidimani."** (Ore "**Alfa**" naa olkigeroto le dukuya tenkipankata oo lkigerot tenkutuk o Lgiriki. Ore "**Omega**" naa olkigeroto le siadi aashu obayie tenkipankata oo lkigerot tenkutuk o Lgiriki.). Tadamu sii ajo etejo Yesu kewon, "**Esipa, esipa ajoki intae, ore eton meetae Abraham, 'Atii nanu'**" (Yohana 8: 58).

Nelo dukuya Enkai aliki Musa enkarna enye tenguton pee ejo, "**Tiaaki ena iltung'ana loo Siraeli, 'Olaitoriani, Enkai oo loo papaai linyi, Enkai e Abraham, Enkai e Isaak o Enkai e Yakobo naairriwua nanu enitii ena enkarna ai intarasi, naa ninye aadamunye iishoritin pooki'**" (Enaidurra 3: 15). Ore ina arna naji "Olaitoriani" naa keji "Yahweh" te nkutuk o Lhebrania. Metaa ore enkarna enye naa keipirta Entii enye neipirta sii ajo keasisho te nkidimata.<sup>35</sup> Neipirta enkishui inchere keishu ninye nemetiu anaa inkulie aitin nemeishu. Naa era ninye enkiterunoto enkishui.<sup>36</sup> Neipirta sii eng'ejuko. Neyiolo sii Israeli Abraham, Isaak o Yakobo neaku ore pee ening ina neyiolou aajo mera ninye enkai nemesipa kake Enkai nabo ake nasipa.

Ketii ai bae nanare nikiimaki penyo naa inchere etapong'ori iltung'ana apa te naipirta ina arna Enkai naji "Yahweh." Eibeleyenya metaa "Jehovah."<sup>37</sup> Neaku, ore pee kiyieu nikisuj enkoito nasipa oleng menare nikiiasishore "Jehovah" anaa enkarna nabo Enkai.

Ore ai kitolonyata e Musa naa ketumi te Naidurra 4: 1 pee ejo, "**Ng'ura, maairuk ninche nanu aashu ening enajoki, amu kejo ninche, 'Eitu kimpang'aki iyie Olaitoriani.'**" Eton eeta Musa olng'ash. Neaku, kesipa ebaiki nemeiruk ninye kake medupa ina kitolonyata amu anaata kiliki iltung'ana ororei le Nkai ata tenemeiruk. Kake etoning'o Enkai enchan e Musa neisho ninye ewalata. Neisho Enkai Musa inkitoduat uni pee easishore meiruko iltung'ana le Israeli. Ore enedukuya naa keaku eng'udi olasurai tenenanakini enkop. Ore eniare naa keeku kejing enkeeya o lbolot enkaina e Musa tenepik enkaina olgoo. Ore ene uni naa inchere keaku enkare osarge (Ena. 4: 1-9). Neaku, enoto Enkai olng'ur sapuk neisho ninye nena kitoduaat uni. Kake eton eeta Musa olng'ash. Anaata eeta enchipai oleng nelu ninye aas anaa enaitanapa Enkai ninye.

Ore enkitolonyata e ong'uan naa ketum te Naidurra 4: 10, nejo ilo kereri, "**Kake etiaaka Musa Olaitoriani, 'Olaitoriani lai, mara nanu oltung'ani arriyia te nkiguana, arashu ebaiki ena kata pee irorie osinka lino; kake kaimalees te nkiroroto naa kaasha sii olng'ejep.'**" Eton eeta Musa olng'ash tenebo enkuretisho. Kesipa oleng ajo kegol pee eiro oltung'ani te rishata Enkai. Keliki iyiook Yakobo pee mikiaku kumok ilaiteng'enak (3: 1, 2). Mme embae nalelek tiniro imbaa Enkai. Eisikong'a Esekiel iloibonok amu etejo ninche eiroro Enkai kake eitu eiro (Esekiel 13: 7). Kake ore pee epik Enkai irerei lenyena atua enkutuk oltung'ani netum ninye engolon oleng. Eishorua sii Yeremia enkitolonyata anaa Musa kake etipika Enkai irerei lenyena atua enkutuk enye netum engolon (Yer. 1: 4-9; 17-19; 2: 1-37). Ore taata kiata sii iyiook inkitolonyat naaijo nena amu ebaiki nikijo mikiyiolo iwalat kumok naaipirta Bibilia neaku mikiyieu nikirorie iltung'ana enaipirta Yesu.

Newaliki Enkai ninye ajoki, "**Kaing'ae oitobira enkutuk e tung'ani oitiming'an te nkiroroto o te ning'oto, aashu oitodolisho aashu aitamodok? Aime nanu, Olaitoriani ake? Shomo naa taata, naa kaaku nanu tenebo enkutuk ino naaitayiolo enijo.**" Neaku, kejoito Enkai inchere keitore intokitin pooki. Era ninye Olaitobirani le pooki toki. Neaku, ore pee eyieu neiro oltung'ani te rishata enye naa keisho ninye engolon naasie ina siai. Ore sii pee etii Enkai tenebo oltung'ani naa ketum engolon o enkitieunoto oleng pee eas esiai Olaitoriani. Idamu Matayo 28: 20 ajo eishoo Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena osiligi ajo ketii tenebo ninche "**o metabau enkiting'oto e nkop**"? Ore pee etii Enkai tenebo iyiook naa ekitum engolon tiatua iltauja lang pee mikidukenya.

Kake eishoo Musa ai kitolonyata nabayie - Enaidurra 4: 13 nejo, *"Oi, Olaitoriani lai, aatoomono, irriwai likae tung'ani."* Keeta Enkai iwalat te nena kitolonyat pooki neaku meekure eata Musa eneitolonyaki. Nejo tenkoittoi naibala, *"irriwai likae tung'ani."* Etiu anaa kejoito, "Mayieuo nalo katukul." Netum Enkai engoro te Musa kake eing'urrie sii ninye amu eishoo Aron pee eaku ninye olaretoni lenye.

Ore te sipata ketii iltung'ana kumok ootiu anaa Musa. Meiruk ajo keidim Enkai ataasishore ninche te nkoittoi enking'asia. Neaku, ketoni iltung'ana aishoru inkitolonyat kumok nemeisho Enkai erishata pee eas esiai enye tiatua ninche. Kake ketii sii embae sidai naipirta Musa naa inchere ore pee eyiolou oltung'ani tenguton oleng ajo meidim ataasa esiai sapuk naje naa ina kata eidim ataasishore Enkai ninche, teneyiolo aajo lasima pee eigarakino Enkai te ngolon enye. Neaku, eitu eng'amu Enkai inkitolonyat e Musa kake etodua ajo keidim ataasishore ninye amu etayiolo Musa enchalan enye. Ore *"te wueji neshal eitabari engolon ai katukul"* (2 Ilkor. 12: 9).

**Enaidurra 4: 18-31** - Etorrinnye Musa alo Misiri - Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa:

(1) Etoomonuo Musa erishata pee eshuko Misiri - Olkereri le 18. Neaku, keitodolu enkanyit e Musa te Yesero. Kake eitu eliki Musa Yesero imbaa pooki tenkoittoi naibala. Ebaiki keure Musa ajo menyorraa Yesero teneyiolou imbaa pooki naaipirta enkipankata Enkai te Musa. Amu, kenyor Yesero intoyie enyena nemeyieu netum ninche enyamali.

(2) Matisipu 4: 21, *"Nejoki Olaitoriani Musa, 'Ore irrinyo alo Misiri, toduaa inchere itaasa te dukuya Farao nena pooki enking'asia natipika nanu engolon ina kake kaitagol nanu oltau lenye, pee meisho ninye iltung'ana meshomo.' "* Kejo Bibilia tene o te kulo kererin - 9: 12; 10: 1, 20, 27; 11: 10; 14: 4, 8; Iroma 9: 14-18 inchere Enkai naitagolo oltau le Farao. Kake ore te kulo kererin - 7: 13-14, 22; 8: 15, 19, 32; 9: 7, 34, 35 kejo inchere Farao kewon oitagolo oltau lenye. Kaji eikununo amu kegut oleng? Kaji eiko pee eas Enkai neas sii Farao?

(3) **Enaidurra 4: 21-23** - Keji Israel "olkikau" lo Laitoriani. Amu, etegelua Enkai Israeli metaa ninche olturrur oata tipat oleng te ninye. Ore pee meisho Farao Israeli meshomo kear Enkai "olkikau" le Farao. Ketii esipata nagut oleng tene naa inchere ore pee kintame likae tung'ani pesho netum Enkai enkoittoi pee eitame sii iyiook. Etiu anaa enatejo Yesu te Matayo 7: 1, *"Eminguanare pee meinguanareki intae. Amu ore enkiguana ninguanarere, naa ninye eiguanareki intae; ore enintorisiokiki ilkulikae, naa ninye eitorisiokini intae."*

Neaku, matusuj enkoittoi Enkai, matejo enkoittoi olng'ur amu ore pee miking'urrie oltung'ani nelotu enkata pee meing'urrie likae tung'ani iyiook.

Era sii Yesu olkikau le Nkai (Yhn. 3: 16; Ilheb. 1: 6; Iroma 8: 29). Neaku, ore Yesu etiu anaa Israeli amu eewuo aitabaya eyieunoto Enkai telulung'ata anaa enayieuo apa Enkai too Siraeli, neaku etijing'a Yesu erishata oo Siraeli. Era ninye oltung'ani obo kake etiu anaa era Israeli telulung'ata aashu tenkitadedioto.

(4) **Enaidurra 4: 24-26** - Kegol oleng kulo kererin kake ketii imbaa nikiindim aatayiolo. Ore pee ejo Olaitoriani pee ear Musa naa keibala ajo keidim Enkai atara oltung'ani nabo kata. Neaku kajo keitodolu ajo meshipa Enkai kake keeta sii empiris te Musa. Meshipa amu eitu emurat olayioni lenye anaa enaitanapa Enkai Abraham te mbuku Enkiterunoto 17: 9-14. Nejo olkereri le 14 inchere *"Ore pooki lee lemumurata esuate o sesen lenye, nedung'ori aaiwuang'ie tiatua iltung'ana lenyena amu etigila osotua lai."* Neaku, etaasa Musa embae torrono oleng, amu tenaa ninye ooyooki arik Israeli aitung'ua sinkaisho anaata etusuja inkitanapat Olaitoriani. Ebaiki neitu emurat Olayioni lenye amu menyor enkitok enye. Ore tiatua olkuak lenye (enkitok e Musa) kemurat olayioni anaa Ilmaasai tenebulu aaku olayioni. Neaku, ebaiki neiba oleng tenemurati aa enkerai kiti.<sup>38</sup>

Neaku, etasioko Sipora amurat olayioni lenye pee esaru Musa kake meshipa Sipora pee eas ina. Ore pee ejo, *"Esipa ira olayamisho lo sarge tenkaraki emuratare"* etiu anaa keeta engoro te Musa. Keyiolo Sipora ajo Enkai natiaka Musa pee emurat enkerai enye, neaku anaata aa Enkai etagorokine. Kake etagorokine ninye olpayian lenye Musa amu ninye etaaniki. Ore inkulie katitin



ebaiki nikiata engoro tenkaraki Enkai aashu likae tung'ani kake ekigorokino ilo tung'ani likitaaniki. Neaku, ore pee eelie inkejek e Musa netaasa tengoro. Etiu anaa kejoito tengoro, "Inko osarge lo suaaten enye amu ataasa naa." Kake kejo ilkulikae eitu eas ninye tengoro kake etaasa tenchipai pee esaru olupayian lenye. Nejo, "Esipa ira olayamisho lo sarge tenkaraki emuratare" pee ejo ira tenakata olupayian lai odede to sarge. Neaku, tenaa kesipa ina, kiyiolo pooki aajo kesaru iyiook inkulie katitin inkituak ang. Amu kepong'ori sii ilewa.<sup>39</sup> Ore te sipata etasarua Sipora Musa ata tenaa etaasa tengoro aashu tenetaasa tenchipai. Nesuj ninye enkoitoi nasipa. Neaku, mataas sidain ata tenaa mikiindim aataas to ltau lemeeta engoro. Amu, ore inkulie katitin keishunye engoro tinikias sidain. Ore inkulie katitin ekiindim aataas embae to ltau sidai oleng lemeeta engoro kake keeta enchipai.

Ore pee eas ina nepal Enkai ninye neitu ear. Kake etorikine iltung'ana eitu eibelekeny ele kereri te Kimaasai inchere pee ejo, "Nepal Enkai ninye."

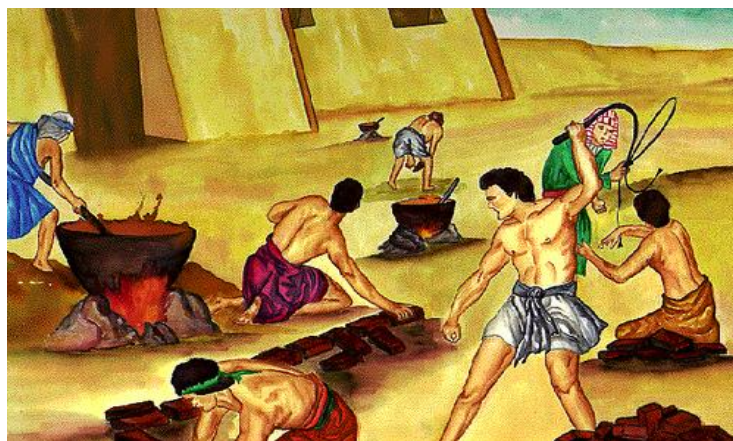
Matadamu aajo kenare nikisuj inkitanapat Olaitoriani ata tenemenyorraa ilkulikae tung'ana. Amu, kelotu erishata pee kitum enkitamioto tenkaraki eitu kisuj enkoitoi Enkai. Eitishipa Musa enkitok enye tedukuya kake eewuo erishata pee ewaliki Enkai tenkaraki eitu emurat olayioni lenye apa anaa enatejo inkitanapata Olaitoriani. Matisipu sii ajo etapong'ori Musa kake eshomo Enkai dukuya aasishore ninye te nkipankata enye.

Kejo ilkulikae tung'ana keipirta kulo kererin olayioni oji Gershom inchere keyieu Enkae near Gershom. Ore pee emurat Sipora ninye neirorie ninye ajoki, "*Ira olayamisho lo sarge tenkaraki emuratare.*"<sup>40</sup> Neaku, ketii indamunot kumok naaipirta kulo kererin.

**Enaidurra 4: 27-31** - Nelo Aron atumore Musa neliki Musa ninye imbaa pooki neitoki Musa tenebo Aron aaliki ilkulikae payiani le Israel. Neas nena kitoduaat tedukuya ninche. Ore pee eas "*neirrug ninche ilukuny enye aaserem.*" Matadamu kuna baa naaipirta kulo kererin. Eshomo Aron nabo kata anaa enatiaka Olaitoriani. Neaku, eisidai ina oleng amu etoning'o oltoilo le Nkai nesuj. Kake tadamu ajo ore tesiadi ina nebatata Aron tenkaraki ilo oing'oni le sahabu (Enaidurra ematua 32). Neaku, ore inkulie katitin kelelek pee kinyorraa pee kisuj Enkai kake kegol pee kintabaya. Amu, kejo Ilmaasai, "*Mme entumoto nagol kake barata.*" Neshipa sii iltung'ana neisis Enkai. Eisidai sii ina kake kebatata sii ninche tenelusoo enkiti rishata. Keyieu elakunoto kake eitu erretena tenkaraki isinaitin ootum ninche to lpurkel.

Tadamu ajo keeta Enkai olng'ur sapuk oleng amu eishoo Musa Aron pee eaku ninye olaretoni. Etiu anaa Elisha amu etaa apa tenebo Eliya (1 Ilaiguanak 19: 19-21).<sup>41</sup> Keyiolo Enkai enchalan ang neretu iyiook. Matadamu aajo eisidai tinikiaasisho tenebo amu meeta oltung'ani obo oidim ataasa isiaitin pooki.

## **Enaidurra 5: 1-23**



Tang'asa tolimu ena atini tendorrop nintoki adamu kuna baa. Meyiolo Farao Enkai e Israeli (Yahweh) kake keyiolo inkulie aitin naa keisis ninche. Kake keaku Musa o Aron tenebo Enkai shakenisho te ninye pee eiruk Enkai nasipa. Idolita sii ajo etolikitio Musa o Aron Farao oreori le

Nkai kake eitu ening. Kenare nikiliki iltung'ana ororei le Nkai ata tenaa mening. Amu, kelotu erishata pee ening. Eton etii iltung'ana taata oojo, "Kaing'ai ina Ai nigira aimaki." Amu, kigira aaimaki Enkai tenebo Yesu o Enkiyang'et Sinyati.

Etejo Farao meekure eisho iltung'ana le Israeli olkujita pee eitayu isoitok (ilmatojali). Netum Israeli enyamali sapuk oleng. Idolita ajo meeta Farao olng'ur negira adalare Israeli. Kegira Farao adamu esiai alang ororei le Nkai. Ketii sii iltung'ana ootiu anaa Farao taata kedamu biashara enye aitulus ororei le Nkai. Kegira sii Farao adamu anaa olung'ani oidim ataasa anaa enayieu nemetum enkitamioto. Amu, kajo kejo toltau lenye era olung'ani oata enkidimata oleng neaku keidim atusuja indamunot enyena ake. Kake keitadou Enkai ninye nedol ajo keshal oleng nemeata enkidimata katukul tialo Enkai. Anaata etejo ninye, "*Olaitoriani engolon ai naa osinkolio lai ..*" anaa enatejo Musa te Naidurra 15: 2 pee elang enaiposha. Anaata etadamua sii te Yeremia 9: 23 pee ejo, "*Nji ejo Olaitoriani, 'Minchosho ilo tung'ani ng'en eng'idare eng'eno enye, minchosho ilo tung'ani magilani eng'idare emagilanisho enye, minchosho ilo tung'ani karsis eng'idare karsisisho enye.'*"

Ore tenkaraki ina nyamali negoro iltung'ana le Israeli amu etaa sapuk oleng esiai. Negorokino sii ninche Musa. Idolita ajo ore inkulie katitin tinikisuj ororei le Nkai negoro shetani nikitum enyamali aitoki. Kake mikisujita Enkai tenkata eseriani ake. Kenare nikisuj ninye inkatitin pooki ata tenaa kegol imbaa aikaja. Nemelelek sii pee erik olung'ani ilkulikae. Amu, kesuj olarikoni enkoitoi sidai kake kegorokino ninye iltung'ana lenyena. Keyieu neeta ilarikok eng'iriata sapuk oleng.

Neshuko Musa enetii Enkai aliki ninye ina nyamali (Enaidurra 5: 22, 23). Nemeshipa sii Musa te Nkai neibalunye indamunot enyena. Newaliki Enkai ninye tenkoitoi sidai. Matadamu aajo mme torrongo tinikiliki Enkai indamunot ang amu melelek katukul pee kirik iltung'ana. Kegol oleng naa kelotu erishata pee kijo meekure kirik ninche. Kake keretu Enkai iyiook pee mikidukanya tinikiomon ninye aibalakinyie imbaa pooki.

**31. Musa, Farao o Engiroroto – Enaidurra - Imatuan 6-12;** Iroma 1: 18-32. Etoning' o Musa ororei le Nkai. Ing'orai sii Marko 10: 13- 16; Mat. 18: 1-4. Enkisoma naipirta osarge otii inkutukie oo nkajijik – osarge le Yesu. Enaidurra 11, 12; Ewalata tiatua osarge le Yesu – Iroma 3: 25; Efeso 1:7; Ilhebrania 9:14; Embolunoto 1:5; Efeso 2: 13, 14; Ilkolosai 1: 20; 1 Petero 1: 17-21; Iroma 6: 1-7; 11 Ilkor. 5: 16, 17.

**Enaidurra 6: 1-12** - (Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana kulo kererin. Nintoki adamu kuna baa.) Ore ina kisoma naa keibung'akino enkisoma e 28 neaku ewalata Enkai te Musa te Naidurra 5: 23. Etaa keas Enkai imbaa enking'asia. Meidimayu ina lakunoto to ltung'ani kake keidimayu te Nkai. Ore inkulie katitin ketii imbaa nemeidimayu te iyiook kake ore pee kisilig Enkai neas ninye imbaa enking'asia te iyiook. Ore te Musa etiu anaa eitorrok imbaa tenakata alang enedukuya. Kake keeta Enkai ewalata. Matadamu aajo keeta Enkai ewalata too nkikilikuanat nikiata.

Neitoki Enkai ajo era ninye "Yahweh" (Olaitoriani). "*Aipang'aka apa Abraham, o Isaak, o Yakobo anaa Enkai Magilani (Keji 'El-Shaddai' tenkutuk Olhebrania), kake ore te nkarna ai naji Olaitoriani (Yahweh) eitu aitayiololo ninche*" (Enaidurra 6: 3). Keimaki Enkiterunoto 17: 1 ina arna naji Enkai Magilani aashu El-Shaddai tenkutuk Olhebrania. Kake keyiolo sii Abraham ina arna naji "Yahweh" amu keimaki Enkiterunoto 12: 8. Neaku, ebaiki kejoito Enkai inchere eitu eibalunyeiki imbaa pooki naaipirta enkarna enye. Kejo ilkulikae inchere ore pee ejo "eitu aitayiololo ninche" naa enkiulikuanata ina metaa kejoito, "Amaa, keitu aitayiololo ninche enkarna ai naji Yahweh?"<sup>42</sup> Ore te nanu naa tenaa enkiulikuanata naa kejing atua kulo kererin aitobiraki oleng amu kegira Enkai aliki Musa enaipirta kewon pee etum engolon. Neaku, etiu anaa kejoito Enkai, Miyiolo ajo kara Enkai magilani nara sii Olaitoriani (aashu "Yahweh") neaku, kaata engolon naa kaaku tenebo iyie.

Neaku, tenelo nikitum olng'ash matadamu enkarna Enkai inchere era ninye Enkai magilani nera sii ninye Enkai Olaitoriani aashu Yahweh, netii ninye tenebo iyiook.

Neitoki aliki ninche ajoki, "*Aitobirua sii osotua lai o ninche, pee aisho ninche enkop e Kanaan, enkop apa natobikie aa lomom*" (6: 4). Neaku, kegira ninye aitadamu Musa ajo eishoo ninche osiligi apa ajo keas entoki naje neaku keitabaya ina taata. Ore te iyiook tenelusoo ilarin neitu kitum ina toki nikiiyieu nikisi oleng. Kake ore pee eyieu Enkai nikitum naa keisho iyiook terishata enye.

Nejo sii Enkai, "*Ore ake eyia natoning'o osina loo ltung'ana loo Siraeli ootaa Lmisiri isinkan natadamua naa ilo ning'o lai*" (Enaidurra 6: 5). Kegira aimaki Enkai olng'ur lenye. Negira aimaki inchere eitu erikino iltung'ana lenyena. Neaku, ore pee eiruk Musa te sipata ajo keeta Enkai olng'ur neyiolou ajo kesaru Enkai iltung'ana lenyena. Ore sii ninche iyiook tenikiyiolou aajo keeta Enkai olng'ur neretu iyiook pee kisilig ninye. Naa ore pee kiata enyamali naje nikiyiolou aajo kelotu enkata pee esaru iyiook.

Nejo Enkai shomo toliki iltung'ana loo Israeli imbaa ile. (1) Neyau Enkai ninche aitung'ua esinkaisho; (2) Nelaku ninche tengolon sapuk; (2) Kekordu ninche (Tisipu ajo eitu eibeleyen iltung'ana ina bae tena Bibilia nikiata te Kimaasai kake ketii.); (3) Neitaa ninche iltung'ana lenyena; (4) Neaku Enkai enye; (5) Neya ninche ina kop sidai; (6) Neisho ninche ina kop metaa enyene katukul. Ore te yiook taata naa keeta sii kuna baa tipat. Amu, kelaku sii iyiook te sinkaisho nikiata tenkaraki ng'ok. Nelaku iyiook tengolon enye. Nikiaku iltung'ana lenyena. Nikiyiolou Enkai tenguton tiatua iltauja lang. Nikitum sii enkop sidai kake eton meibala ina. Kake keyiolou Enkai enetii ina kop sidai. Ore tenakata eidipa aishoo iyiook osiligi ajo ekitum olekoisiayio sidai tinikiruk, nikirridu, neibatisai iyiook nikipuo dukuya aanap osalaba le Yesu anaake.

Neshuko Musa enetii iltung'ana loo Siraeli neliki ninche kuna baa kake eitu ening ninye. Amu, etigilate iltauja lenye tenkaraki nena kisilililot kumok naanoto ninche te Misiri (Enaidurra 6: 9). Entoki enking'asia ina amu eyieu ninche elakunoto neyieu eseriani kake ore pee ening ilomon oopirta elakunoto enye tenebo eseriani enye neitu ening enatiaka Musa. Ebaiki nejoito eton eitu elaku Enkai iyiook neaku mikiata osiligi ajo keas aashu mikiata osiligi aajo kesipa nena baa naatejo Musa. Naa ore pee kiruk Musa ina kata edukuya netum Farao engoro neponiki iyiook esiai. Neaku, ore pee eitu elaku Enkai ninche te rishata enye neiturraa osiligi lenye. Ore sii ninche iyiook taata kelelek pee kias ina. Ore pee meas Enkai enikiyieu te rishata ang nikiturraa osiligi. Nikipuo dukuya te sinkaisho amu mikiiruk aajo keitajeu iyiook. Kake kenare nikisilig Enkai ata tenaa kegol imbaa amu tiniking'iri kelotu erishata elakunoto ang o erishata eseriani ang. Ore pee meibala imbaa pooki nikintarasaki Enkai nena baa nikipuo dukuya tosiligi. Amu, kiyiolo enkarna enye - **Enkai magilani Yahweh natii tenebo iyiook anaake.**

Neitoki Enkai aliki Musa pee eshuko enetii Farao pee eliki ninye meishoo iltung'ana loo Siraeli meshomo. Kake etigile sii oltau le Musa. Ebaiki netejo Musa too ndamunot enyena inchere eitu ening Israeli neaku ebaiki nemening sii Farao. Nejo "*... nara oltung'ani leme arriyia te nkiroroto?*" Neisho ninye ai kitolonyata. Neaku, keibala ajo eton eeta Musa enkuretisho. Kake eton megira adamu Enkai enye magilani alang imbaa oltung'ani. Kegira adamu enyamali alang Enkai naata ewalata. Negira adamu enchalan enye alang engolon Olaitoriani. Neijia etiu sii te iyiook. Ore inkatitin kumok kidamu enchalan ang alang engolon Enkai. Neaku, maimariria Enkai ang magilani pee mikidukenya.

**Enaidurra 6: 13** - Neitoki Enkai aitanap Musa tenebo Aron pee epuo ninche aitayu iltung'ana te Misiri. Etaa enkitanapata te ninche amu kajo meekure eyieu Enkai nening enkitolonyata e Musa. Keyieu nening Enkai indamunot ang kake ore pee kiliki ninye imbaa naagilunore enkoitoi enye, ore tenkiting'oto kenare nikipal inkitolonyat ang nikisuj enkitanapata enye. Etaa iasat ake naata tipat too nkonyek Enkai. Etejo Yakobo, "*Entaa ilaasak lo rorei, mme laning'ok ake ilejileje ate*" (1: 22).

Ore **Enaidurra 6: 14-27** naa keliki iyiook intipati e Musa o Aron pee eibalayu ajo kakua tung'ana kigira aaimaki. Neitadedeyie sii ajo ketii atua olmarei le Lawi. Nelimu sii ajo Musa o Aron ooata enkidimata pee eyau Israeli aitung'ua Misiri. Naa keitodolu sii ajo ninche ootii orrekie loo lapolosak aashu matejo olkitamanyunoto loo lapolosak (Ing'orai Enaidurra 28: 1 tenebo Enkikena 18: 1, 8).

**Enaidurra 6: 28- 7: 6** - Neitadamu Enkai Musa enkarna enye neliki ninye pee elo aliki Farao imbaa pooki. Neitoki aisho Musa enkitolonyata. Kake keeta Enkai ewalata amu eitaa Musa anaa Enkai kewon te Farao. Amu, kegira Enkai aasho tiatua enkishui e Musa tengolon enye. Neisho sii Enkai Musa olaretoni oji Aron. Neitanap Enkai ninche pee eliki Farao pee eisho Israeli meshomo. Kake keeta Enkai enkipankata pee eitagol oltau le Farao pee eitodolu inkitoduaat enyena. Neyiolou iltung'ana le Misiri ninye. Nejo olkereri le imiet, "***Meyiolou Ilmisiri aajo ara nanu Olaitoriani te naitorioo enkaina ai te shumata Misiri naitayu iltung'ana loo 'Siraeli metupuku tiatua ninche.***" Neaku, ore enkipankata Enkai naa pee eitayu Israeli te sinkaisho kake keyieu sii neyiolou iltung'ana aajo era ninye Enkai naata enkidimata nemetiu anaa inkulie aitin naatii enkop e Misiri amu eikumok ninche. Nepuo Musa tenebo Aron aas anaa enatejo Enkai. Naa era ninche iltasati moruak. Neaku, enking'asia pee egelu Enkai iltasati moruak pee epuo aairorie oltung'ani ogol anaa Farao. Kake ore pee etii Enkai enchoto ang metii enyamali tenaa ekira moruak aashu kiata ai shalan naje. Keas Enkai esiai enye tiatua iyiook tinikisilig ninye nikisuj inkitanapat enyena.

### Enaidurra 7: 8-13



(1) Keeta Enkai engolon amu eibeleyenya Enkai eng'udi e Aron aita olasurai. Keasishore oshi Enkai intokitin pee eibalakinyie iltung'ana engolon enye. Mme ina toki naata engolon kake Enkai. Tenaa keiro olasurai anaa apa tenkiterunoto aashu keeku eng'udi olasurai neasi pooki tengolon Enkai. Ekiiruk nena baa amu kiyiolo aajo keeta Enkai engolon pee eas.

(2) Neas sii ilang'eni ina amu kejo, "***Etanang'aka pooki tung'ani eng'udi enye enkop, neaku ilasuriaa***" (7: 12). Matadamu aajo keeta sii shetani engolon naa keidim ataasa sii ninye imbaa inking'asia. Kake mincho kilej ina amu keeta Enkai engolon alang shetani. Tadamu enatejo Yesu te Matayo 24: 24, "***Amu kepuonu ilooitaa ate ilkristiano te lejare o looitaakuno loibonok ooitoduaaya ilmonek o nenking'asia kituaak o ne nking'asia pee tenaa keidimayu naaji neiminie ninche lelo gelunot le Nkai.***" Neaku, matisipu iltung'ana pooki nikijurru iasat enye. Amu, ata tenaa keas imbaa enking'asia ebaiki nemesujita Enkai aitobiraki.

(3) Kejo olkereri le 12, "***Kake etojoyie eng'udi e Aron ing'usidin enye.***" Ore inkatitin pooki keeta Enkai engolon alang shetani. Neeta sii Enkai engolon alang inkulie aitin pooki amu keji keetai kake ore te sipata iloipi ake "inkulie aitin." Neaku, ore inkulie katitin ebaiki neas oloiboni imbaa

enking'asia kake ore pee metii Enkai o Yesu tenebo ninye naa pesho, ata hoo tenaa keibala ajo etaasate.

(4) Anaata eibelekenya Farao kake kegol oleng oltau lenye. Nejo olkereri le 13, "*Neton ake eitagoloki oltau le Farao, nemening ninye ninche anaa enatejo Olaitoriani.*" Kejo iltung'ana taata ore pee edol imbaa inking'asia neiruk. Kake ore pee eata ninche iltauja oogol nemeiruk pooki kata. Mme lasima pee edol oltung'ani oata oltau sidai imbaa enking'asia pee eiruk. Tenaa keeta oltau sidai naa keiruk ororei le Nkai tenening.

Matadamu aajo ore tipat e kulo kererin naa inchere pee eyiolou Farao ajo eing'uaa Musa o Aron Enkai neeta sii Enkai engolon sapuk alang inkaitin enye.

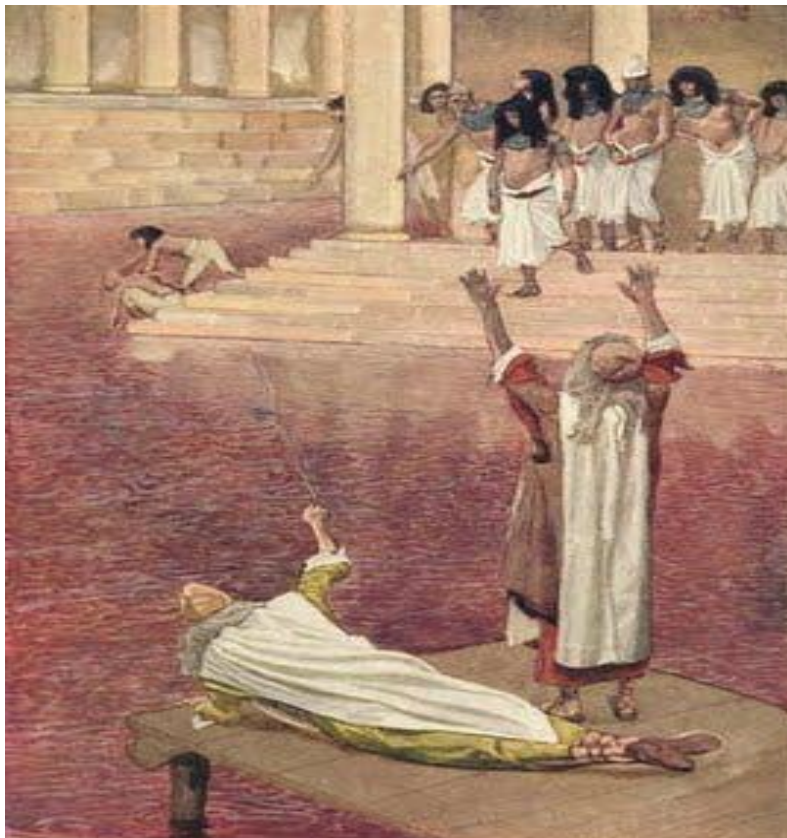
(5) Ore ai bae nabo naa inchere kenare nikiyiolou aajo pesho tinikigilunore Enkai. Amu, keeta Enkai engolon sapuk oleng. Keji ninye Enkai magilani. Neaku, kegira oltung'ani alej kewon tenaa kejo kegilunore Enkai nemir ninye. Naa keikash tenenyorraa oltung'ani engolon Enkai tedukuya eton eitu etum inyamalaritin kumok. Amu, ore pee egilunore oltung'ani Enkai terishata naado netum enyamali sapuk.

(6) Tadamu sii enkitieunoto e Musa tenebo Aron. Amu, keeta Farao engolon pee ear ninche metuata nabo kata. Ore pee etii Enkai enchoto ang anaata kiata enkitieunoto pee kias eyieunoto enye.

### **Intabo Naaidakie Misiri**

Matang'as aadamu tipat e kuna tabo - Keliki iyiook Enaidurra 9: 16 inchere keas Enkai kuna baa pooki pee eibalunyeke enkarna enye te nkop pooki. Metaa keyiolou Farao, iltung'ana pooki le Misiri, Israeli, olkulikae tung'ana pooki ajo era Enkai Olaitoriani naa Enkai sii magilani (Ing'orai sii 8: 19). Kegira sii Enkai aitame Ilmisiri tenkaraki eisilisilo Israel ilarin kumok. Idolita ajo eyieu neibelekenya Farao (Enaidurra 10: 16) kake eitu eibelekenya te sipata.

#### **(1) Olkeju le Nail oibelekenye aaku osarge - Enaidurra 7: 14-24.**



### **Tang'asa toliki iltung'ana ina atini. Nintoki adamu kuna baa:**

Tadamu ajo ore apa etanang'aka Farao inkera e Siraeli atua olkeju pee ear ninche. Neaku, ebaiki neyieu neiguenare Enkai Olkeju le Nail tenkaraki ina. Kake eitajeuo Enkai Musa eing'uaa sii ninye olkeju le Nail. Neaku, etii enkeeya, enkiguana, netii sii enkishui.

Ore kuna tabo naa keipirta pooki enkiguana naipirta inkulie aitin. Tisipu Enaidurra 12: 12 pee idol ina bae. Keyieu Enkai nedol iltung'ana le Misiri ajo era ninye Enkai magilani alang inkulie aitin (Enaidurra 7: 5, 17; 9: 16; 10: 2; Enkikena 33: 4).

Ore olkeju le Nail naa keeta tipat oleng te lelo tung'ana. Amu, keasishore too nkoitoi kumok oleng pee etum endaa neas sii biashara enye.

Ore ina taboi naa keipirta inkaitin enye naaji: "Khnum" naa ninye eji kerrip olkeju le Nail. Ore ae ai naa keji "hapi." Ore ninye naa keji enkiyang'et e Nail. Ore ae naa keji "Osiris." Ore ninye naa keji era enkai enkeeya. Nejo Iltung'ana le Misiri inchere ore olkeju le Nail naa etiu anaa osarge lenye. Ore ae naa keji "Tauret" ore ninye naa enkai e Nail neipirta sii olmakau (hippo). Ore ae naa keji "Nu" aa inchere enkishui e Nail. Nemeata ninche pooki engolon pee egilunore Enkai kewon amu iloipi ake ninche. Neaku, keishiakino pee eas Enkai ina taboi tedukuya amu keeta olkeju le Nail tipat oleng te ninche.<sup>43</sup>

Keliki iyiook Enaidurra 7: 16 inchere eitu ening Farao Enkai. Kake keeta Enkai enkipankata pee eiteng'en ninye pee eibelekenya metaa keyiolo ajo era Enkai Olaitoriani (Enaidurra 7: 17). Matadamu pee kining Enkai amu kegira ninye aliki iyiook anaake ajo era ninye Olaitoriani le nkishui ang. Kake kelelek pee mikining ninye nikisuj ing'uarat ang.

Neas sii ilasakutok le Misiri ina kitoduata te sakutore enye (Enaidurra 7: 22). Kake kajo nanu ebaiki etaasa ninche enkiti bae nedol Farao ina neiruk engolon enye. Amu, eidipa Enkai aibelekenya inkariak pooki neaku meekure eidim ilasakutok aataas ae bae sapuk nalang ina. Ore taata etiu anaa ina amu etaasa Enkai embae enking'asia aa inchere eirriwaka iyiook Enkerai enye nemeyieu neiruk embata ooltung'ana ina. Kake ore pee edol enkiti bae naas oloiboni neiruk ninye. Nejo olkereri le 22, "*...neton ake egol oltau le Farao, nemening ninye ninche anaa enatejo Olaitoriani. Neibelekenya Farao nelo atua enkaji enye, neitu duoo ninye epik ena oltau ashilaa.*"

Kidol te Naidurra 7:24 inchere netur iltung'ana le Misiri ingumot pee etum enkare tiatua osinyai tembata olkeju le Nail. Ekidol olng'ur le Nkai tene. Etamio ninche kake eishoo sii Enkai ninche enkoitoi pee etum enkare.

Matadamu enkisoma naipirta **Farao kewon** eton eitu kipuo dukuya aimaki entaboi eare. Ena. 7: 8-24 impaka ematua e 10. Eshomo Farao dukuya adol ilmonek kumok oleng kake eton ake meyieu neiruk. Ore te dukuya netaasishore ilang'eni lenyena ilosekin pee eas sii ninche ilmonek kake ore tesiadi nemeekure eidim ninche aataas lelo monek. Kake eton meyieu Farao neiruk. Ore inkatitin are etiu anaa keyieu neiruk (9: 27, 28; 10: 16, 17). Kake ore pee meekure etii enyamali neitagol oltau lenye. Kejo Bibilia, "*Ore ake peyie edol Farao ajo eishunye enchan, o enchan oo soito o enkikurrukur neigil aas eng'oki, neitagol oltau lenye, ninye o laisiaayiak lenyena. Neaku eitagoloki oltau le Farao neitu eisho iltung'ana loo Siraeli meshomo; anaa enairoro Olaitoriani aimunye Musa*" (9: 34, 35). Neaku, etiu anaa iyiook taata. Amu ore pee kitum emion aashu etii entoki naituria iyiook ebaiki nikiyieu nikirridu kake ore pee eishunye enyamali nikintagol iltauja lang. Etiu anaa apa oltung'ani otoonyo o lasurai, ore ake pee edol ajo enoto enyamali sapuk nedamu Enkai oleng. Amu, etejo toltau lenye ebaiki neye. Nedamu oleng nejo keyieu neibatisai. Kake ore pee edol ajo eitu eye neibelekenya neitagol oltau lenye nemeekure eyieu enkibatisa. Neaku, matadamu aajo kesipa imbaa Olaitoriani inkatitin pooki – enkata enyamali o enkata nemetii enyamali. Kake ore te sipata ketii enyamali tiatua iyiook inkatitin pooki naa ore ina nyamali naa ng'ok naatii atua iltauja lang. Neaku, kenare nikipal olwuasa nikiiruk nikirridu tesipata niking'amu Yesu anaa Olaitoriani lang neibatisai iyiook pee kijing atua Yesu aalutoo esupatisho enye (1 Ilkor. 1: 26-31; 6: 9-11).

## (2) Intuaan e nkare - Enaidurra 8: 1-15



### Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa:

Keata sii ninche (iltung'ana le Misiri) enkai nabo naipirta intuaan naa keji "Heqt." Eji kerrip oshi ninye inkituak teneisho. Ore te ninche kesinya intuaan. Neaku, ore pee ear oltung'ani oltuaa neari sii ninye metua.<sup>44</sup>

Neaku, eibelekenya Enkai entoki nasinya te ninche aita entoki suuji oleng. Amu kejo Enaidurra 8: 14, "*Neiturrur ninche too olchalai neing'usilu enkop.*" Neaku, etimira Enkai ina ai enye naji "Heqt."

Etaasa sii ilasakutok ina kitoduaata (Enaidurra 8: 7). Kake kajo nanu metiu anaa enataasa Enkai te nkaina e Musa amu kejo olkereri le 8, "*Neitoki Farao aipot Musa o Aron nejoki, 'Entoomon Olaitoriani meiwuang'ie ntuaan maatung'uai nanu o ltung'ana laainei; naa kaisho nanu iltung'ana epuo aapolosaki Olaitoriani.'*" Neaku, etodua Farao ajo etaasa Enkai embae sapuk alang ilasakutok lenye. Nemeata ilasakutok lenye engolon pee eiwuang'ie intuaan. Ore ai bae naipirta ele kereri naa inchere ore pee etum Farao enyamali sapuk neing'oru enkoitoi enkomono. Kake ore pee eishunye enyamali nerikino Enkai.

## (3) Enkojong'ani - Enaidurra 8: 16-19



### **Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa:**

Ebaiki neipirta ina taboi enkai nabo naji "Geb" aa inchere enkai enkop.<sup>45</sup> Neaku, ore tenkaraki eibelekenya enterit aita enkojong'ani etiu anaa enkurruna tena ai amu ninye naitore enkop kake meeta enaidim ataasa pee measayu ina taboi. Amu, keeta Enkai engolon alang ninye.

Ore ina taboi naa kearare sii ilapolosak amu keiba oshi olchafu, neaku ore pee eponu inkojong'a aajing atua intokitin aa inkilani, ilpapat, inamuka, ketum ninche enkurruna. Amu, tenetii nena tokitin nemesinya nemeitoki aaomon aitobiraki.<sup>46</sup> Neaku, idolita kegira Enkai aarare dini enye too nkoitoi kumok pee eibalayu katukul ajo ketii Enkai nabo ake naa Enkai magilani Olaitoriani lang.

Ore pee etem ilang'eni aayau enkojong'ani nelaikino katukul. Keeta shetani engolon kake ore pee ejo Enkai eishunye engolon enye te mbae naje neshalu shetani oleng. Nejo olkereri le 19, *"Nejoki ilang'eni le tung'ana Farao, 'Olkimojino le Nkai ele.' "* Neaku, etonyorrayie ajo engolon Enkai nataasa ina. Neaku, maisiliga Enkai amu kesipa keeta shetani engolon kake keeta Enkai engolon oleng alang ninye nemeisho Enkai shetani engolon alang enaishiakino te nkipankata enye. Ing'orai sii kulo kererin oomaki Olkimojino le Nkai: Enaidurra 31: 18; Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 9: 10; Luka 11: 20; Olkerempe 8: 3.

### **(4) Ilojong'a - Enaidurra 8: 20-32**



### **Tang'asa tolimu ina atini nintoki adamu kuna baa:**

Ore ina taboi naa ebaiki neipirta enkai naji "uatchit," aa inchere enkai naipirta ilojong'a.<sup>47</sup>

Neas Enkai ina taboi nemeimaki Bibilia ilang'eni le Farao. Meekure etii ninche amu eishunye engolon enye.

Keyieu Enkai neibalayu oleng ina taboi neaku etejo, *"Kake ore teina olong naoru enkop e Goshen, naa ninye etonie iltung'ana laainei, metaa mejing emus oo lojong'a ine, peyie iyiolou inchere ara nanu Olaitoriani otii empolos enkop. Metaa kaoru nanu iltung'ana laainei o iltung'ana linono. Taaaisere eaku ele monekie"* (Enaidurra 8: 22, 23). Neaku, keeta Enkai enkipankata pee eibalayu katukul ajo keeta Enkai engolon alang inkulie aaitin. Neeta sii ninye



engolon pee eitame embata oo ltung'ana neitajeu ilkulikae teneyieu. Metaa enkiterunoto sii ina enjeunoto oo Siraeli.

Ore pee eponu ilojong'a aajing iwuejitin pooki e Misiri neshalu Farao penyo. Neirorie Musa o Aron neyieu neisho ninche erishata pee epuo aapolosaki Olaitoriani. Eton eitore Farao imbaa. Tadamu ajo keji era sii ninye enkai neaku meyieu nenyorraa engolon e ae ai. Etejo Farao kaisho intae erishata tena kop. Kake meyieu Musa ina amu etejo menyorraa iltung'ana le Misiri empolosare enye. Neitoki ajo Farao, "*Ekaisho intae enchom peyie ipolosakiki Olaitoriani Enkai inyi ti ong'ata; kake mipuopuo aalamari oleng. Entoomonokoki*" (Enaidurra 8: 28). Eton eyieu Farao neitore imbaa.

Ore pee elo Musa neomonoki Farao oltung'ana le Misiri nepuo ilojong'a aaing'uaa Misiri. Neikok Musa Farao pee meibeakenya tenatejo kake eitagolo Farao oltau lenye neibeakenya nemeisho iltung'ana le Siraeli meshomo. Etejo ninye pee etum enkomono neaku etiu anaa eyieu neibeakenya kake metii atua oltau lenye tenguton. Ore entoki nagol oleng naa pee kincho Enkai enkitoria ooltauja lang. Kiyieu nikintore enkishui ang. Kake keiteng'en Enkai iyiook oleng o metaba anaa nikimbeakenya aaisho ninye enkitoria katukul tiatua iltauja lang.

#### (5) Keeya oonkishu - Enaidurra 9: 1-7



#### Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa:

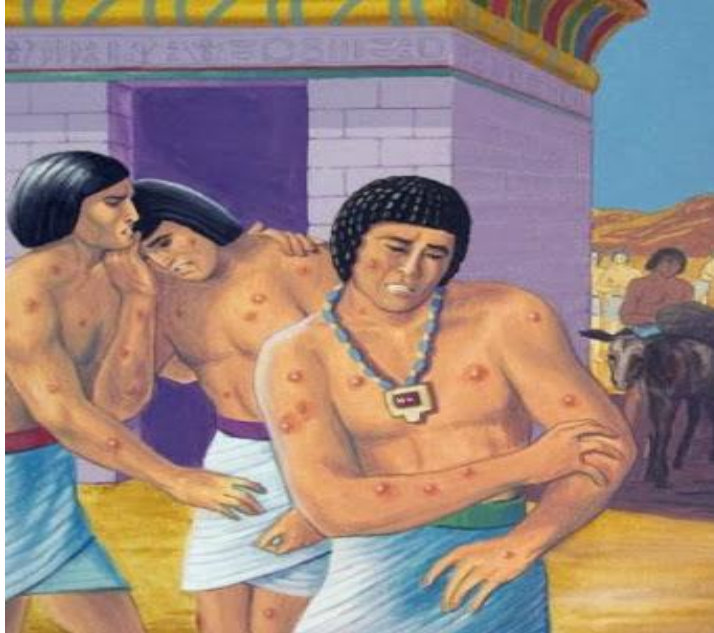
Ore ina taboi naa keipirta inkaitin kumok amu kesinya inkishu te lelo tung'ana ootii Misiri. Keji nabo "Apis" naa keipirta ninye oloing'oni. Ore ae naa keji "Hathor" naa keipirta ninye enkiteng. Keji ae ai "Khnun" naa keipirta ninye olmergesh.<sup>48</sup> Metaa kesinya nena kishu pooki. Neaku, eiguenare Enkai ninche nemeeta engolon pee egilunore Enkai.

Neisho Enkai Farao olkilikuai ajo keas ina neaku eishoo ninye erishata pee eirridu.

Neitoki arrip Enkai inkishu oo Siraeli neitu eye ata nabo.

Kegol oleng ina bae te lelo tung'ana amu keigarakino oleng inkishu enye anaa intae Ilmaasai. Kake eton meyiyeu Farao neirridu. Eton eata olwuasa neyiyeu neitore imbaa.

### (6) Ituduta - Enaidurra 9: 8-12



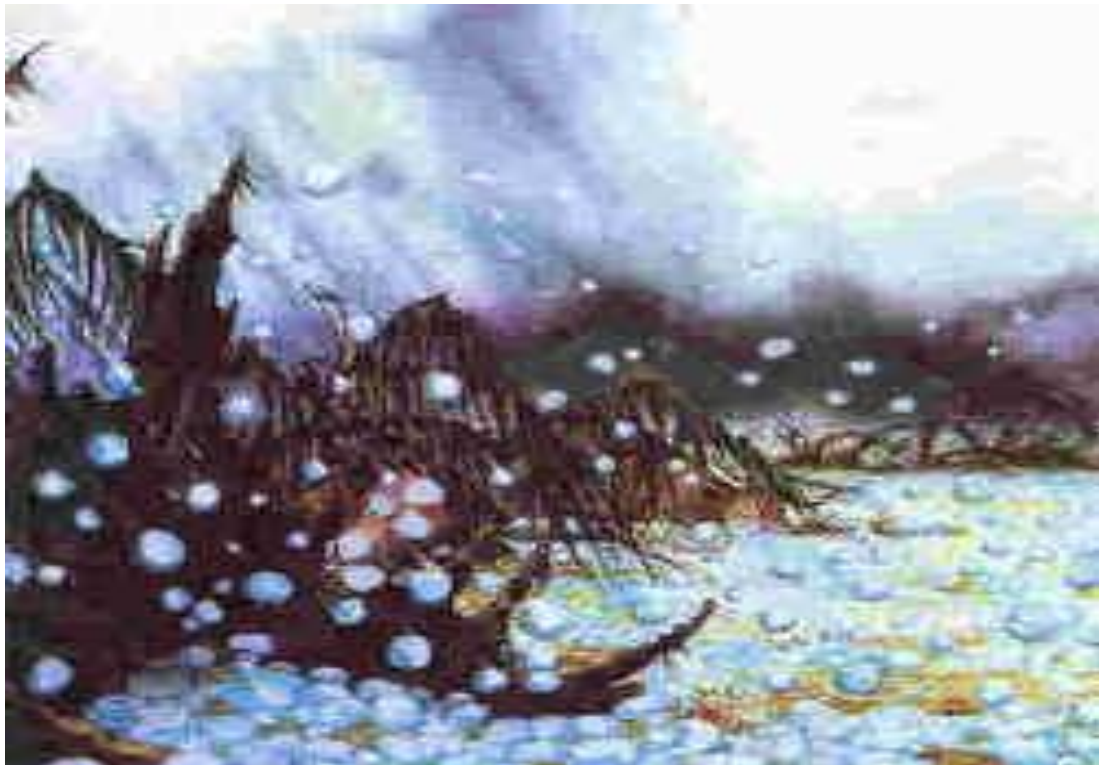
#### **Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa:**

Ore ina taboi naa keipirta kuna aitin naata iltung'ana le Misiri: "Serapis" naipirta enkishiunoto, "Imhotep" naipirta ilkeek oobak iltung'ana, o "Thoth" naipirta eng'eno naipirta ilkeek oasishore iltung'ana pee ebak iltung'ana.<sup>49</sup> Neaku, etimira Enkai nena aitin pooki amu kejo olkereri le tomon, *"Neitayu ninche nkuruon to lkokuet neitashete dukuya Farao, nenang'aa Musa aipirie shumata, neaku iltuduta ooiwotiota aaku mpaldakani torrok te tung'ani o te ng'ues"* (Enaidurra 9: 10).

Ebaiki etetema sii ilang'eni aas ina kake kejo olkereri le 11, *"Neitu eidimu lelo ang'eni le tung'ana oitashete te dukuya Musa te nkaraki iltuduta, amu etijing'a iltuduta lelo ang'eni le tung'ana loo Lmisiri pooki."* Neaku, meidimayu pee emir oltung'ani Enkai. Keeta Enkai engolon alang oltung'ani. Keeta ninche ilkuaki oosujita kake etapong'ori naa etiu anaa pesho tenegilunore Enkai.

Kejo olkereri le 12, *"Kake eitagolo Olaitoriani oltau le Farao, neitu ninye ening ninche anaa enairorie Olaitoriani Musa."* Ore ti ai kisoma kitejo ena, "Kejo Bibilia tene o te kulo kererin - 9: 12; 10: 1, 20, 27; 11: 10; 14: 4, 8; Iroma 9: 14-18 inchere Enkai naitagolo oltau le Farao. Kake ore te kulo kererin - 7: 13-14, 22; 8: 15, 19, 32; 9: 7, 34, 35 kejo inchere Farao kewon oitagolo oltau lenye. Kaji eikununo amu kegut oleng? Kaji eiko pee eas Enkai neas sii Farao?" Neaku, kainyioo ewalata sidai? Matadamu aajo era Farao oltung'ani otolo te dukuya. Meeta oltau sidai te dukuya nemeyieu nesuj Enkai nabo e Musa. Neaku, etiu anaa etaasishore Enkai ninye tenkipankata enye pee eas nena baa enking'asia neitajeu Israeli neitayiolo sii enkop pooki ajo era ninye Enkai naata engolon alang inkulie aitin. Mikidol aikata oltung'ani sidai oyieu nesuj enkoitoi Enkai kake eibelekenya Enkai oltau lenye pee eas imbaa torrok. Kake ore pee etii oltung'ani torrongo oata oltau lemesidai naa keidim Enkai ataasishore ninye te nkoitoi enye pee eponu imbaa sidain. Keimaki sii Paulo iltung'ana ooata iltauja oogol oleng. Etejo Paulo ketii ilaiteng'enak oolej iltung'ana amu etokilote iltauja lenye (1 Timoteo 4: 1, 2). Neaku, matorrip ate pee mikitiu anaa Farao.

**(7) Enchan oo soito - Enaidurra 9: 13-35**



**Tang'asa tolimu ina atini nintoki adamu kuna baa:**

Ore ina taboi naa keipirta enkai nabo e Misiri naji "Nut," aa inchere enkai oloing'ang'e shumata (sky goddess). Ore ninye naa keji era ng'otonye e kuna aitin: Osiris, Hathor, Set, Isis tenebo Nephthys. Keipirta sii "Shu," aa inchere enkai naipirta enkijabe. Neipirta "Horus," aa inchere ae ai naipirta shumata. Ore "isis" o "seth" naa ninche naarrip indaiki naatii inkurman. Neaku, etimira Enkai nena aitin pooki te nkitoo enye amu meeta ninche engolon pee eibok ina taboi. Etaasa ina pee eyiolou iltung'ana aajo metii ae ai nanyaanyukie ninye (olkereri le 14).

Ing'orai empiris Olaitoriani (olkereri le 15) amu anaata etoosho ninche ajut tena kop kake eeta empiris te ninche pee edol ninche enkitoo enye. Kejo Enkai to lkereri le 16, **"Kake te nkaraki ena aatapala inchu, peyie aaitodol iyie engolon ai peyie eibalunyeki enkarna ai te nkop pooki."** Neaku keyieu Enkai nedol Farao engolon enye neyieu sii neyiolou iltung'ana pooki te nkop enaipirta enkarna enye, inchere pee eyiolou iltung'ana Enkai magilani kewon. Ing'orai sii Olkereri le 19 pee kidol empiris enkai te naipirta inkishu pee meye ninche.

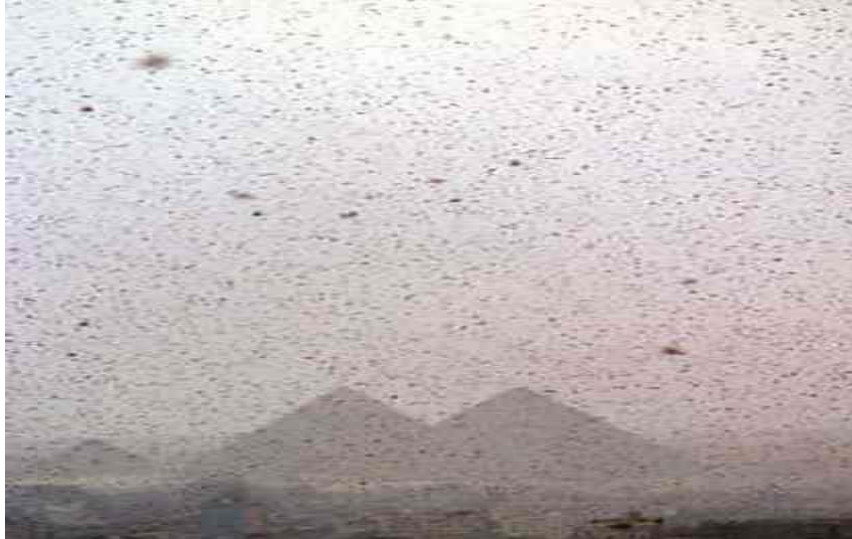
Meisisi Enkai amu eibeleyenya embata ooltung'ana loo Lmisiri neureyu Enkai neyau inkishu enye atua inkajjik pee meye. Kake ore ilkulikae eitu eiruk (Enaidurra 9: 20, 21). Etiu anaa ina taata amu ketii iltung'ana ooiruk netii iltung'ana lemeiruk. Ore ai bae naipirta ina naa inchere ore pee kitum inyamalaritin nikidamu Enkai. Neaku, keyiolo Enkai ina metaa ina pee etaasishore ina oitoo pee eibeleyenya iltung'ana le Misiri.

Nesha Enkai oo soito kake eitu eiseiyie ina kop natii Israeli naji Goshen - Enaidurra 9: 22-26.

Eyieu eirridu Farao tenkaraki ina taboi kake keibala ajo meyieu neirridu te sipata nagut. Neyiolo Musa ina (Enaidurra 9: 27-30). Ore entoki nayieu Farao oleng naa pee eishunye enyamali. Kake ore pee eishunye enyamali neibeleyenya (Enaidurra 9: 34, 35). Atejo ti ai buku ai naipirta ina inchere, *"Neaku, etiu anaa iyiook taata. Amu ore pee kitum emion aashu etii entoki naituria iyiook ebaiki nikiyieu nikirridu kake ore pee eishunye enyamali nikintagol iltauja lang. Etiu anaa apa oltung'ani otoonyo o lasurai, ore ake pee edol ajo enoto enyamali sapuk nedamu Enkai oleng. Amu, etejo toltau lenye ebaiki neye. Nedamu oleng nejo keyieu neibatisai. Kake ore pee edol ajo eitu eye neibeleyenya neitagol oltau lenye nemeekure eyieu enkibatisa. Neaku, matadamu aajo kesipa imbaa Olaitoriani inkatitin pooki – enkata enyamali o enkata nemetii enyamali. Kake ore te*

*sipata ketii enyamali tiatua iyiook inkatitin pooki naa ore ina nyamali naa ng'ok naatii atua iltauja lang. Neaku, kenare nikipal olwuasa nikiiruk nikirridu tesipata niking'amu Yesu anaa Olaitoriani lang neibatisai iyiook pee kijing atua Yesu aalutoo esupatisho enye (1 Ilkor. 1: 26-31; 6: 9-11).<sup>50</sup>*

## **8. Olmaati - Enaidurra 10: 1-20**



### **Tang'asa tolimu ina atini nintoki adamu kuna baa:**

Matisipu tenguton ajo ore kuna tabo naa pee eyiolou iltung'ana ajo era Enkai Enkai magilani. Neas Enkai ina pee eyiolou "olayioni lino o layioni lo layioni lino" enaikuna peyie eitomod Enkai Ilmisiri too nkitoduaat.

Keipirta sii ina taboi inkaitin e Misiri. Ore nabo naa keji "Nepri," aa inchere enkai enkano (grain). Ore ai naa keji "Ermutet" aa inchere enkae naipirta einoto o ilng'anayio ooling'uaa inkurman (crops). Ketii sii enkai nabo naji "Thermuthis" aa inchere enkai naata engolon naitoisho o enkisampuaare sii.<sup>51</sup> Meeta nena aitin pooki engolon pee ear olmaati. Neaku, etiu ninche anaa oloip ake.

Ore to lari le 1926 o 1927 eji ketii emus sapuk olmaati enkop e Ethiopia, Kenya o Belgian Congo. Neton ninche ilarin tomon oong'uan egira aamut enkop.<sup>52</sup>

Keyieu Enkai neitobor Farao oltau lenye amu eikilikuana Farao ajoki, "*Iany kenya o anu intobor kewan te dukuya nanu?*" (10: 3). Neaku, ore tedukuya Enkai keeta emboron tipat oleng. Ata tenaa ira oltung'ani oata tipat oleng eton eishiakino pee intobor kewan tedukuya Enkai amu ore tedukuya ninye miata engolon katukul. Idamu enatejo Yesu ina kata egira aitashe te dukuya Pilato amu kegira airorie Pilato Yesu nejoki keata engolon pee ear ninye aashu pee elaku ninye. Newaliki Yesu ninye ajoki, "*Miata hoo napaji engolon te nanu te neme eikinchooki eing'uaa shumata. Enkaraki eina pee eeta olaatorikoko iyie eng'oki nalusoo*" (Yohana 19: 11).

Ata ilaisiaayiak le Farao enoto enkuretisho tenkaraki kuna baa. Neikok Farao pee eisho Israeli meshomo (Enaidurra 10: 7). Kejo Ilmaasai, "*Edol enkerai ilainyamok eitu edol menye.*" Neaku, etodua ilaisiaayiak le Farao ajo ketii enyamali sapuk kake meyieu Farao nenyorraa ina. Kesipa ketii enyamali amu ore enetii olwuasa ketii enyamali sapuk. Kejo Endung'et Erashe, "*Eng'asunye olwuasa nesuju enkidaaroto, naa neijia etiu oltau oisis kewan eng'asunye nesuju embatatata*" (16: 18).

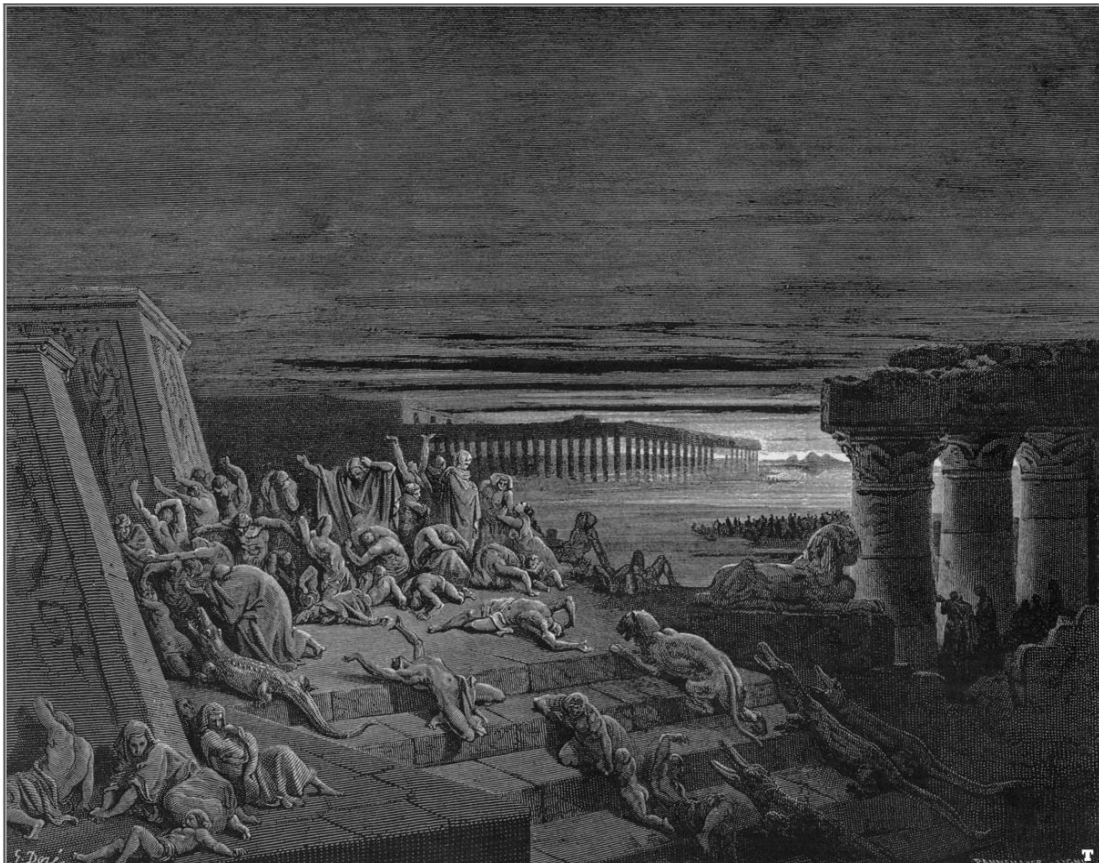
Etiu anaa enoto Farao enkiti kuretisho neitoki aipotu Musa o Aron pee eirorie ninche (Enaidurra 10: 8). Kake eton eyieu Farao neitore imbaa, neaku meyieu neisho ninche pooki meshomo. Keyieu ake neisho ilewa ake elakunoto pee epuo (10: 11). Keyieu Enkai iltauja lang pooki mme enkiti wueji ake. Keyieu Enkai neaku Olaitoriani le nkishui ang. Metaa kenare ninkilikuan Enkai aajoki, "Kainyioo iyieu naas pee aitiship iyie?" Kake kiata ilosekin kumok oleng pee mikincho Enkai enkitoria nalulung'a tiatua iltauja lang.

Ore pee easayu nena baa pooki nejo Farao, *"Ataasa eng'oki to Laitoriani Enkai inyi o te ntae. Ore naa taata entapalakaki eng'oki ai, aatoomono ntae, ena kata ake, nikiomonokiki to Laitoriani Enkai inyi peyie eiwuang'ie ake ninye ena keeya te nanu"* (Enaidurra 10: 16, 17).

Kake ebaiki eton metii enkirridunoto atua oltau lenye te sipata amu kejo kulo kererin 10: 27-29, *"Kake eitagolo Olaitoriani Farao oltau nemeisho ninche meshomo. Nejoki Farao ninye, 'Shomo tung'uayioki, toduaa kewan mikingil ae kata adol enkomom ai; amu ore akenya enkolong nidol enkomom ai niye.'* Nejo Musa, *'Aana enitejo! Maigil adol enkomom ino.'* " Amu, kitejo naaji inchere meisimaki Enkai aikata oltung'ani oata oltau sidai metaasa imbaa torrok. Kake keasishore Enkai oltung'ani torriono te nkoitoi enye. Amu, keyiolo oltau lenye tenguton.

Ore ai nayieu nikidol naa inchere keeta Musa tenebo Olaitoriani eng'iriata o mpiris te Farao neaku eiwuang'ie ina taboi (Enaidurra 10: 18, 19). Neaku, ata tenaa eton eata oltau le Farao enyamali neiwuang'ie Enkai olmaati. Kake kegira alotu enkiting'oto o eng'iriata Olaitoriani. Ore inkulie katitin ebaiki nikirridu tenkaraki embae naje nikitaasa neretu Enkai iyiook pee kipuo dukuya. Kake ore pee mikirridu tenguton naa keshukokino iyiook enyamali.

Ore embae nabayie nayieu nikidol naa inchere ore pee eata oltung'ani obo olwuasa sapuk anaa Farao keidimayu pee eponu imbaa kumok torrok tenkaraki ilo obo. Neaku, matorrip iltauja lang amu ore enaas nanu tenkishui ai naa keipirta iltung'ana kumok. Keidimayu pee ebatata aashu ejeu iltung'ana kumok tenkaraki oltung'ani obo ake.



#### **(9) Enaimin – Enaidurra 10: 21-29**

##### **Tang'asa tolimu ina atini nintoki adamu kuna baa:**

Ore ina taboi naa keipirta inkaitin enye kumok. Ore enedukuya naa keipirta enkai nabo naji "Amon-Ra." Keipirta enkolong. Eji keretu pooki ng'ai tenkaraki keitore enkolong neitoti pooki toki. Ore "Horus" naa enkai naipirta ewang'an. Ore "Ptah" naa ninye naitayio olapa. Ketii sii ai naji "Tem" naipirta endoyioroto enkolong. Ore "Shu" naa eji enkai naipirta ewang'an o enkijape.<sup>53</sup> Neaku, ore pee elotu enaimin nemir Enkai nena aitin pooki. Matadamu enatejo Daudi too 1 Intepen

16: 24, -26, *"Mbalunye enkitoo e nkisisa enye too nkuapi pooki, o nena siaaitin enyena e nking'asia too loreren pooki! Amu aikitok Olaitoriani, naa keisisi ninye oleng, naa keyanyituni ninye aaitulusoo too nkaitin pooki, kake Olaitoriani oitobira keper."*

Eewuo enaimin sapuk oleng enkop e Misiri kake eton etii ewang'an enetii iltung'ana loo Siraeli (Enaidurra 10: 23). Ore te sipata etii sii Misiri atua enaimin enkiyang'et (spiritual darkness te Kingeresa). Keimaki Paulo ina naimin te Efeso 5: 7, 8, *"Ore enkaraki ina emisiritore ninche, amu irara apa intae enaimin, kake irara taata ewang'an tiatua Olaitoriani; enchom anaa nkera e wang'an."* Kegira Enkai aiteng'en ninche pee enyorraa engolon Enkai nejing ewang'an enye.

Kajo eiruto Farao amu eipoto Musa nejoki, *"Enchom esiaayia Olaitoriani; eidim sii inkera inyi aashom tenebo intae; enchoo ake metaa nkerra inyi o nchoo inyi eing'uari"* (Enaidurra 10: 24). Eton eyieu Farao neitore imbaa. Amu, eitu eisho Israeli elakunoto telulung'ata. Etiu anaa eton eeta olwuasa neaku ina pee etejo pee eing'uari nkerra o nchoo enye. Ore enayieu Enkai te iyiook naa iltauja lang pooki. Meyieu enchoto kake telulung'ata. Neaku ore pee ejoki Enkai iyiook pee kias embae naje kenare nikincho ninye iltauja lang pooki nikias tenkoitoo ewang'an anaa enajoki iyiook Paulo te Roma 12: 1, 2.

Keeta Musa enkitieunoto oleng neaku eitu enyorraa ina oitoo. Kake kejo olkereri le 27, *"Kake eitagolo Olaitoriani Farao oltau, nemeisho ninche meshomo."* Eton eata Enkai enayieu neiteng'en Farao. Neyieu sii nedol iltung'ana pooki te nkoitoo naibala oleng ajo era ninye Enkai magilani. Etagore Farao oleng neliki Musa pee elo katukul nemeshekunye. Nenyorraa Musa ina nejo, *"Anaa enitejo! Maigil adol enkomom ino."* Neaku, ebaiki nelotu enkata pee ejo oltung'ani meekure eyieu nening ororei le Nkai. Keishiakino tinikincho ninye erishata pee mikisimaki. Kake ore ai olong ebaiki nikintoki aatem airorie ninye temberron. Amu, mikiyiolo enaas Enkai toltau lenye ti ai rishata.

#### **(10) Entaboi naaipirta enkeeya oo lkikaunot - Enaidurra 11: 1-10; 12: 1-51.**



#### **Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa:**

Tang'asa tadamu eneiko Enkai pee eibeleyen imbaa. Amu, ore te dukuya meyiolo iltung'ana le Misiri Musa neme olkinki Musa. Kake ketii Enkai tenebo ninye. Ore sii iltung'ana loo Siraeli naa ilaisiaayiak ake te lelo tung'ana ootii Misiri. Ore pee etii Enkai tenebo oltung'ani naa keidim ataasa imbaa sapukin alang olkinki. Naa keidimayu pee etum ilo tung'ani enkanyit too ltung'ana alang olkinki. Neidimayu sii pee eibeleyen Enkai imbaa metaa ore te dukuya kementi oltung'ani aashu iltung'ana ooje kake ore te siadi neyanyiti. Neaku, keeta tipat oleng tinikisilig Enkai pee

eibelekenya imbaa. Amu, ore pee kirrumoo imbaa tengolon ang naa keidimayu pee kinyial enkipankata Enkai nayieu ninye neasishore pee eretu iyiook. Neaku, kejo Enaidurra 11: 3, **"Neisho Olaitoriani omom iltung'ana too nkonyek oo Lmisiri. Ore sii ele tung'ani oji Musa naa eikitok apa oleng te nkop e Misiri te dukuya ilaisiaayiak le Farao o te dukuya iltung'ana."**

Neaku, eton eeta Enkai enkae taboi nabo naasishore ninye pee eibalayu enkitoo enye. Neyiolo sii Enkai ajo ore pee easayu ina neisho Farao Israeli meshomo.

Matadamu tipat naata olkikau tiatua olmarei. Ninye ojung eseshata oontokitin teneye papaai lenye (Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 21: 17). Ninye sii oshi oretu olmarei. Neaku, ore pee eye olkikau naa keme oleng. Ore olkikau le Farao naa kejung sii ninye enkitoria enye. Neaku, ore ina taboi naa torrono alang inkulie pooki.

Kake keeta Enkai enkipankata pee errip Israeli (Enaidurra 11: 7) pee eyiolou pookin ng'ai ajo kepaasha iltung'ana le Misiri o ltung'ana loo Siraali.

Keimaki sii kulo kererin intabo - Olkerempe 78: 44-51; 105: 28-36; 135: 8; 136: 10; Ilhebrania 11: 28.

Ore ina taboi naa keipirta inkaitin pooki e Misiri anaa enalimu Enaidurra 12: 12; Enkikena 33: 4. Neaku, ata tenaa ketii inkaitin enkalifu nabo eton etii Enkai nabo ake naa ninye emagilani alang inkulie pooki.

Ore ina olong pee eipung Israeli te Misiri neitanap Enkai ninche pee eelie osarge lolkuoo nkutukajini oo nkajijik enye. Kejo ilo kereri, **"Neitayu ninche embata o sarge, Nepik ntaloishin pokira are e kutuk aji o emolinka e kutuk aji enena ajijik naainosie ilkuoo le kerra"** (Enaidurra 12: 7).

Ore pee edol Olaitoriani osarge negiroo ina aji. Kake ore enkaji nemeata osarge tewueji neiririkino, neye olkikau leina aji.

Ore ilo sarge naa ketiu anaa osarge le Yesu amu etua Yesu tenkaraki iyiook neibukoo osarge lenye pee kitum empalakinoto oong'ok. Kejo Bibilia, **"Tiatua ninye kiaata iyiook enkordunoto tenkaraki osarge lenye, aa empalakinoto oo ntorrok ang, terisoroto e mpiris enye** (Efeso 1: 7). Kejo sii, **"Neikenakini esupatisho te mpiris enye metaa enkishorunoto e pesho, te lakunoto natii atua Kristo Yesu, ilo oishorua Enkai metaa olkipoket to sarge lenye, ong'amaroyu te nkoitai e nkirukoto"** (Iroma 3: 24, 25).

Ing'orai sii Ilhebrania 9:14; Embolunoto 1:5; Efeso 2: 13, 14; Ilkolosai 1: 20; 1 Petero 1: 17-21; 17. Keipirta lelo kererin pooki osarge le Yesu.

Ore kuna baa pooki naaipirta engiroroto naa keaku olkitamanyunoto oipirta endaa Olaitoriani to Sotua Ng'ejuk (Matayo 26: 17-30).

Kaji kinko pee kimbung ilo sarge metaa keata tipat te iyiook taata? Ketii imbaa are sapukin, naa enkirukoto (Iroma 3: 25) o enkibatisa (Iroma 6: 1-7; Efeso 1: 7). Amu, ore pee kiruk nikijing atua Yesu tenkata enkibatisa nikitum imayianat pooki naatii atua Yesu eisulaki empalakinoto oong'ok ang. Ore pee kias ina nikiaku iltung'ana ng'ejuko (11 Ilkor. 5: 16,17, 18).

Neasayu nena baa neye ilkikaunot pooki te nkop e Misiri ata olkikau le Farao. Ore tenkaraki ina neisho Farao Israeli meshomo. Nepuo Israeli tenchipai o tenkisolata. Neisho sii iltung'ana le Misiri Israeli intokitin sidain anaa sahabu o enkilani (Enaidurra 11: 29- ematua 12: 36).

Matadamu ina atini tenguton inchere keeta Enkai engolon alang inkulie aitin. Neidim sii ninye aibelekenya imbaa, metaa ore pee mikidolita enkoitai, neitajeu Enkai iyiook tinikisilig ninye. Ore enyamali ang naa inchere mikiata enkirukoto nabaya. Nimikiata sii eng'iriata anaa enaishiakino.

32. Etamayiana Yesu nkera kutiti – Mat. 19: 13-15; Marko 10: 13-16; Luka 18: 15-17



Ore embae e dukuya nayieu nikidol tene naa inchere keeta inkera tipat oleng too nkonyek Enkai. Kake ore inkulie katitin naa kerikino iyook ina amu kiata imbaa sapukin nikigira aadamu. Neaku, ore pee eyakini Yesu inkera kutiti pee eiteleiki nkaik enyena neomonoki ninche nemayian, nemeyieu ilkipaareta le Yesu ina. Ebaiki nejo ninche meeta tipat teneasishore Yesu erishata enye pee emayian inkera. Kegira ninche aadamu imbaa sapukin anaa enkitoria Enkai. Neaku, meretu inkera Yesu pee eshet enkitoria enye.

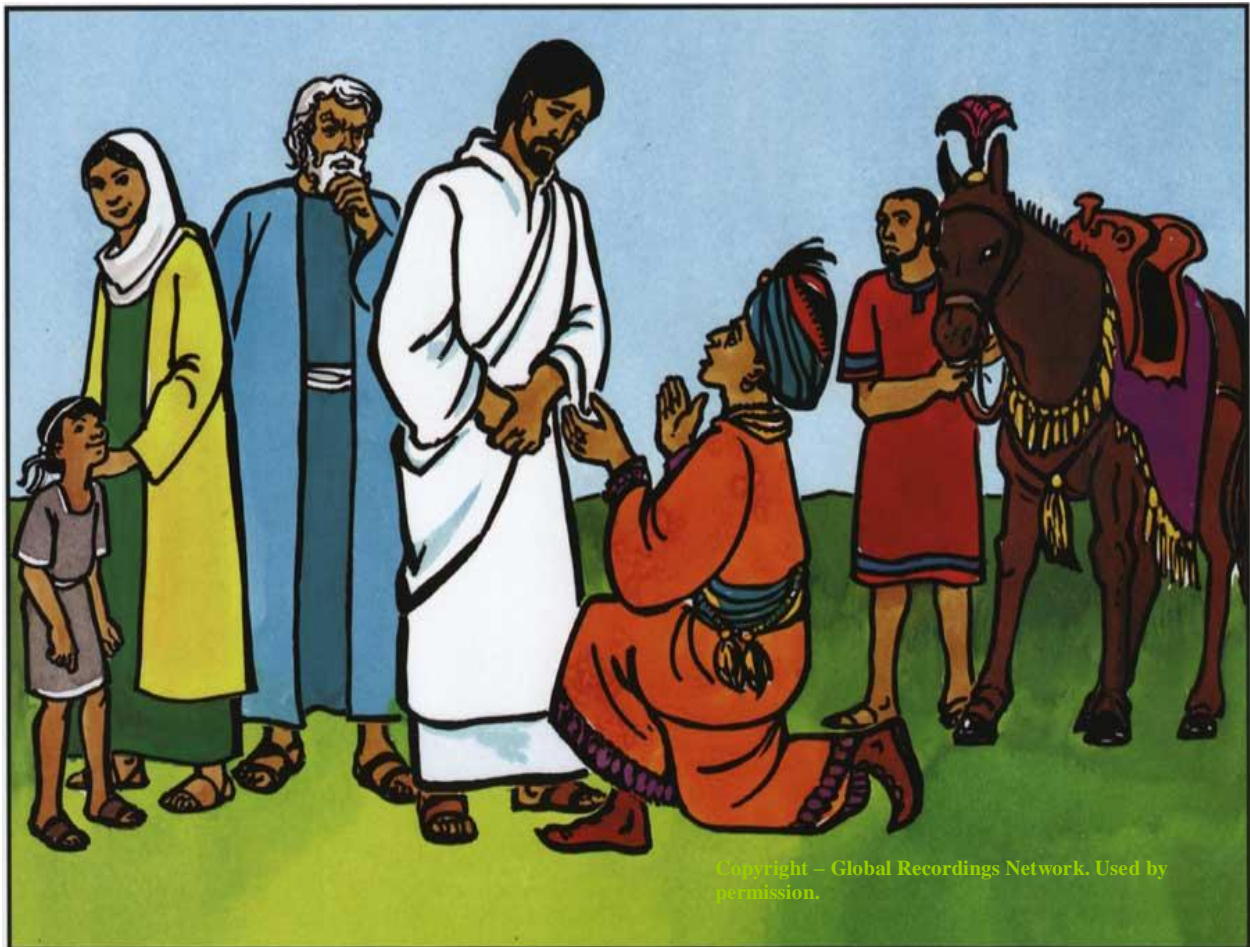
Kake keeta Yesu inkulie damunot. Neyiolo ajo keeku inkera iltung'ana sapukin. Neyiolo ajo keeta inkera iltauja sidain pee ening ororei le Nkai. Neeta eyieunoto pee ening imbaa Enkai.

Keponaa embuku e Marko ai bae nemetii embuku e Matayo nejo, "*'Esipa ajoki intae, ore olemeng'amu enkitoria e Nkai anaa enang'amu enkerai kiti, nemejing katukul.'* Nemuataki inkera nkaik amayian, neiteleiki inkaik nemayian ninche" (Marko 10: 15, 16). Keyieu Enkai niking'amu enkitoria enye tooltauja sidain. Neyieu niking'amu sii te mborron o te yieunoto sidai. Keyieu ilkipaareta le Yesu neitore imbaa. Kake keyieu Yesu nikisilig ninye. Ore pee eng'amu Yesu oltung'ani niking'amu sii iyook. Ore ina bae keipirta sii iltung'ana ooshal. Eing'urrie sii oshi Yesu iltung'ana ooshal. Nenare sii iyook nikias ina nikiretu kulo tung'ana lemeeta engolon. Ore apa tina rishata meeta inkera o nkituak engolon.

Ketii iltung'ana ooyieu neasishore kulo kererin pee ejo keishiakino teneibatisai inkera kutiti. Kake ore te sipata meipirta katukul kulo kererin enkibatisa. Eisdai oleng tinikimayian inkera nikiomonoki ninche kake meishiakino tinikiasishore kulo kererin pee kirrep enkibatisa oo nkera kutiti. Amu, kegira Yesu aikok ilkipaareta lenyena ake pee meibok inkera pee meponu enetii Yesu. Keeta Yesu enkiteng'enare nagut oleng te kulo kererin alang enkisoma naipirta enkibatisa. Ore enkisoma enye tenguton naa keipirta emborron pee eng'amu iltung'ana enkitoria Enkai temborron. Neipirta sii enkanyit inchere pee kiyanyit pooki ng'ai, ata inkera kutiti.



**33. Olbarnoti karsis - Matayo 19: 16-30; Mk. 10: 17-30; Lk. 18: 15-17. Tang'asa tolimu ina atini nintoki adamu kuna baa.**



Ore ena atini naipirta olbarnoti karsis naa keipirta iltauja lang, inchere kainyioo kisiligita tiatua iltauja lang. Keyieu nikisilig Enkai ake nikinyorraa aajo ore intokitin pooki nikiata naa ine Nkai. Metaa ata iseseni lang naa ile Nkai. Ore pee kincho Enkai pooki toki neibalayu eroruata e dukuya enkoitoi enjeunoto.

Kaata osiligi ajo meyieu ilo barnoti ina oitoi kake keyieu enkoitoi nalelek metaa keas imbaa supati kake meisho Yesu oltau lenye telulung'ata. Neliki Yesu ninye metusuja inkitanapat kake kajo kegira Yesu atem ninye ake pee eibalakinyie ninye embae naisul naipirta oltau lenye. Etolikio Yesu ninye pee emir imali enyena pooki nelotu asuj ninye. Kake ore tesipata meipirta imali enyena kake keipirta oltau lenye. Keyiolo Yesu ajo keisiligita imali enyena tiatua oltau lenye neaku ina pee ejoki Yesu ninye timira.

Neaku, ore tenguton naa keipirta sii ena atini enkirridunoto nagut oleng. Amu, keidimayu pee elotu oltung'ani dukuya kanisa neibalunyie enkarna e Yesu nejo keyieu neibatisai kake eton eibung'ita embae torrongo oleng tiatua oltau lenye nemeyieu neirridu. Meyieu neisho Enkai oltau lenye telulung'ata. Naa kelelek sii tinilotu dukuya kanisa pee kiomonokini ore pee eidip oltung'ani enkomono nijo atajeuo kake ebaiki eton imbung'ita embae torrongo oleng tiatua oltau lino. Neaku, nabo ias inchoo Enkai oltau lino pooki, osesen pooki, imali pooki, o pooki toki niata ninyorraa pee ias enikitiaka Bibilia pee ias pee itum enjeunoto. Kake ore enedukuya naa pee inyorraa pee incho Enkai oltau lino pooki.

Neliki Bibilia iyiook pee kiiruk, nikirridu, nikimbalunyie enkarna e Yesu neibatisai iyiook pee kitum enjeunoto. Kake ore pee mikincho Enkai iltauja lang naa pesho nena pooki. Ore sii pee

mikincho Enkai iltauja lang naa mme enkirridunoto nasipa ina.

Ore pee ening ilo barnoti ajo lasima pee eisho Enkai pooki toki *“nelo eisinanuo amu eata masaa kumok”* (Mat. 19:22). Neaku, keidim atusuja inkitanapat kake meidim aishoo Enkai oltau lenye telulung'ata. Kake ore te sipata kajo mesujita inkitanapat tenguton tenkiyang'et o te sipata. Ketii enkitanapata nabo naitanapa iyiook pee miking'uarrisho (Ena. 20: 17). Kajo ebaiki neata ilo barnoti enyamali naipirta ina kitanapata amu eikarsis oleng neaku ebaiki nenoto karsisisho tenkaraki ing'uarrat enyena. Kake kigira aamusumusu tene. Kake ore embae naibala naa inchere kegira ilo barnoti adamu imbaa ti oriong neme imbaa eatua oltau lenye. Neaku, kajo kejo ninye tenasuj nena baa tioriong naa keitosh. Kake etejo Yesu meitosh kake keyieu Enkai oltau lino pooki.

Ore taata kaata osiligi ajo eton etii iltung'ana kumok oogira aaing'or imbaa tioriong ake. Kejo ebaiki neas isupati pee etum enjeunoto. Aashu ebaiki nejo kepal imbaa are torrok pee etum enjeunoto. Keasita inkulie kake megira aashilaa ninche. Nejo Yesu ore pee kiyieu enkishui nemeish nenare nikincho Enkai iltauja lang pooki nikirridu katukul nikincho ninye meitoria enkishui ang pooki.

Nejo Yesu kegol oleng pee ejing oltung'ani karsis enkitoria Enkai. Kegol oleng alang teneim *“entames enaudoto oltidu”* (Mat. 19:24). Ore ina naa meidimayu katukul neaku ina pee eing'asia ilkipaareta lenyena (19:25). Kake eshomo Yesu dukuya ajo, *“Meidimayu ina tooltung'ana, kake eidimayu pooki te Nkai”* (19:26). Neaku, kegol oleng pee meisilig oltung'ani karsis imali enyena. Kegol oleng pee eing'or intokitin enyena anaa intokitin Enkai. Kake ore pee eiruk olkarsis neisho Enkai pooki toki naa keidimayu pee ejing enkitoria Enkai.

Ore pee kincho Enkai pooki toki naa kemayian iyiook neramat iyiook. Eton eidimayu pee kiata inyamalaritin tena kop kake keramat iyiook neitoti iyiook tinikisilig ninye (Mat. 19: 29: 6: 25-34; Mk. 10: 30). Kake ore entoki naisul naa inchere ekitum enkishui nemeiting (Mat. 19:29).

Neaku, tisipu oltau lino taata. Kainyioo isiligita taata alang enkoittoi e Yesu? Kainyioo nikimbokito pee miruk Yesu? Kainyioo igira aisudoo nimiyieu ning'uaa pee isuj Yesu? Kenare nincho Yesu oltau lino pooki o mali inono pooki.

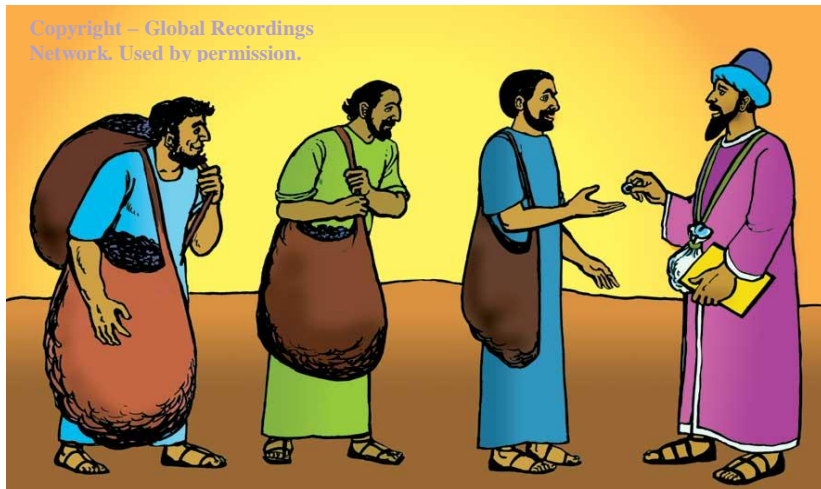
**Matisipu sii Matayo 19: 27-30.** Ore enkikilikuanata nagut oleng nikiata anaa Petero naa inchere teniking'uaa nena tokitin pooki kainyioo kitum? Etejo Yesu kitum imayianat tena kop nikitum sii enkishui nemeish. Etejo Marko 10: 30 inchere ekitum sii inkisilililot tenebo imayianat. Nejoki ilkipaareta lenyena ketum sii ninche aauguenare ilkulikae. Neaku, matayioloo aajo ore pee kinturukie enkoittoi Enkai kemayian Enkai iyiook too nkoittoi kumok. Ketii ilkererin kumok oopirta ina anaa kulo: Enk. 12: 1-3; 22: 18; Olkerempe 25: 12-15; Daniel 12: 3; Matayo 5: 1-12; 10: 40-42; 11: 28-30; 25: 34-36; Luka 12: 32-34; Iroma 8: 26, 27; 1 Ilkorintio 3: 14; Ilfilipi 4:7; Ilkolosai 3: 23, 24; 2 IIses. 1: 6, 7; 1 Peter 1: 8, 9; Ilhebrania 10: 35; 11:6; 2 Yohana 1: 8; Embolunoto 2: 7, 10, 17, 26-28; 3: 5, 10-12, 21.

Kake keponu sii inkisilililot. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki neponu ilapurrok aapurroo intokitin inono. Kaa ias? Matadamu ina bae tenguton. Amu, ebaiki neisho Enkai iyiook intokitin kumok kake ore pee kisilig nena tokitin nelotu enyamali. Neaku, ore enkoittoi naishiakino naa pee kincho Enkai intokitin ang anaake toondamunot ang metaa miking'or ninche anaa inkunaang. Ore sii pee elotu erishata oo iyieunot e kanisa aashu erem Enkai iltauja lang pee kintayu intokitin ang aasho kanisa aashu likae tung'ani oata enyamali nikias toltau sidai.

Etejo sii Yesu, *“Kake keaku ilikumok le dukuya ile siadi, neaku ile siadi ile dukuya”* (Matayo 19: 30). Neaku, kesipa tinikinturukie imbaa Enkai kemayian Enkai iyiook kake kekelek sii pee kilej ate. Metaa ore ti oriong etiu anaa kigira aaisilig Enkai oleng kake ore tiatua iltauja lang kiata ing'uarrat sapuki oleng. Matadamu Ndung'eta Erashe 15: 16, *“Eikash ina kiti etii euriata o Laitoriani alang olchumati kitok otii enyamali atua.”* Matadamu sii 1 Timoteo 6: 6-10;

Ilhebrania 10: 34. Neaku, ebaiki nepuonu iltung'ana oata tipat taata aaku ile siadi. Amu, kedol Enkai iltauja lang (1 Samuel 16: 7; Olkerempe 44: 20, 21; 139: 23; Embolunoto 2: 22, 23).

### 34. Ilaisiaayiak le nkurma oo lng'anayio - Matayo 20: 1-16



Tang'asa tolimu ena atini kake tadamu ajo keibung'akino ena atini o Matayo 19: 28-30. Amu, kegira Yesu aishoru Enkitanyaanyukoto pee eibalayu ina bae natejo ninye inchere, "**Kake keaku ilkumok le dukuya ile siadi, neaku ile siadi ile dukuya**" (Mat. 19: 30). Tadamu kuna baa naaipirta ena atini.

Kegira Yesu alimu enaikununo enkitoria e keper. Naa ore enkitoria e keper metiu anaa inkitoriat naatii ena kop. Neaku, matisipu ina bae pee kiimaki ena atini. Ore dinari nabo naa iropiyiani naishiakino esiai enkolong nabo.

Ebaiki ore kulo tung'ana ooiterutua tadekenya oleng naa keipirta iltung'ana ootaasa esiai sapuk oleng kake keeta olwuasa neeta olom tiatua iltauja lenye. Ore te sipata tedukuya Enkai anaata mikitum toki amu kira pooki ilaing'okok. Neaku, ore pooki toki naisho Enkai iyiook naa te mpiris. Tena keyieu ninye neing'urrie ilkulikae anaata kiata iyiook enchipai nimikitum olom amu ore pee kisilig Enkai nikisuj ninye neing'urrie sii ninye iyiook anaa enaishiakino.

Ore sii tinikisiai Enkai pee kitum entoki naje naa ebaiki nikiaku ile siadi kake ore pee kisiai ninye toltau sidai kigira aadamu ninye ake neme intokitin nikitum kidamu naa keilepie iyiook metaa ekiaku ile dukuya.

Matisipu pee mikisiai Enkai pee kitum errepet oo ltung'ana aashu pee kitum iropiyiani ake aashu inkulie tokitin. Amu, ore oltung'ani oas esiai Enkai nenyor ilkulikae nemebuak tenaipirta ina siai neas sii temberron, naa keaku ninye ole dukuya alang oltung'ani yioloti oleng otaasa esiai Enkai sapuk kake keeta enyamali toltau lenye neeta sii olom tenetum ilkulikae errepet kake eitu ninche eas esiai sapuk anaa ninye. Matadamu Iroma 12: 15 pee ejo, "**Enting'idata o lelo oong'ida ninchirishiri o lelo ooishir.**"

Ore entoki sapuk oleng tiatua enkitoria Enkai naa enashe. Anaata kiata enashe tenkaraki enjeunoto nikinoto tiatua Yesu. Ore pee kiata enashe nimikintoki aadamu ilkulikae to lom. Ing'orai kulo kererin oopirta enashe amu keipirta enkisisa ang o enkisiayiare ang - Olkerempe 126: 1-2; Efeso 5: 19, 20; Ilkolosai 3: 17; 1 IIses. 5: 18.

### 35. Eigila ake Yesu ene uni alimu enkeeya enye - Matayo 20: 17-19; Embae natoomonoko ng'otonye layiok le Sebedayo - Matayo 20: 20-27; Marko 10: 35-45 - Ing'orai enkardasi e 192 pee idol imbaa naaipirta ina kioroto e Yesu pee aimaki Matayo 16: 21-23.

Kajo keyieu Yesu nesipu oleng ajo keyiolo ilkipaareta lenyena ajo keye ninye. Amu, kegira aadamu aajo kelo ashet enkitoria enye te Yerusalem te nkitoo. Nemegira aadamu aajo keye Yesu.

Ore pee easayu nena baa pooki naatejo Yesu neibalayu ajo era ninye Enkai amu keyiolo imbaa naaponu.

**Matayo 20: 20-27** - Tang'asa tolimu ena atini pee intoki adamu kuna baa.

Eidipa Yesu atoliki ninche ajo keye kake eton egira aadamu ninche inchere keshet enkitoria enye tena kop. Neaku, keyieu Yohana, Yakobo o ng'otonye ewueji sidai te nkitoria enye. Nemegira aadamu osalaba kake kegira aadamu enkitoria sidai tena kop. Neaku, kegira ninche aadamu anaa iltung'ana lena kop. Amu, keyieu iltung'ana tena kop enkitoo. Nemeyieu netii abori ilkulikae.

Kake kepaasha enkitoria Enkai. Ore te nkitoria Enkai kenare niking'oru enkoitoo pee kisiai ilkulikae nikishet ninche. Melelek ina oitoo katukul amu kidamu oshi ate alang ilkulikae. Nimikiyieu netum ilkulikae errepet alang iyiook. Neaku, king'oru inkoitoo kumok oleng pee kilepie ate. Kake keyieu Yesu niking'oru inkoitoo kumok pee kilepie ilkulikae nikisiai ninche.

Kaji inko pee isiai ilkulikae likimanita iyie?

Amaa, tinikisom kulo kererin nikijur tenguton kaa pukunoto erikore naishiakino te kanisa e Kristo te nkop o Lmaasai? Kajo megira aimaki ninye pee metii erikore kake kegira aimaki pee etii ai pukunoto erikore. Metaa ore olairukoni kenyor ilkulikae oleng neas pooki toki temberron pee eretu ilkulikae mme kewon ake. Ketii ilarikok kumok tena kop oogira aadamu ate negira aadamu inkoitoo pee etum enkitoo, errepet o ropiyiani.

Matisipu Matayo 20: 24 pee ejo, "Ore pee ening kulo tomon ina, Negorokino lelo alashera pokira aare." Amaa, ainyioo pee enoto ninche engoro?

Ore endamunoto nabo naa inchere enoto ninche engoro amu eshomo Yohana o Yakobo aaing'oru erishata te nkitoria e Yesu te dukuya ninche. Neaku, keure aajo ebaiki netum ninche Ilorikan sidain alang ninche amu ninche ile dukuya ooikilikuana Yesu.

Tenaa kesipa ina naa keipirta olom. Meyieu lelo pokira tomon netum Yakobo o Yohana iwuejitin sidain alang ninche. Aime sapuk ina nyamali taata tiatua inkansani? Eisapuk oleng. Ekidol sii ina nyamali oleng tiatua inkera ang. Amu, ore pee etum nabo entoki naje neitu etum enkae netum olom.

Ore ai damunoto naa inchere enoto engoro amu keeta ninche iltauja sidain neyieu neisikong Yohana o Yakobo tenkaraki olwuasa lenye. Kake majo kesipa ina amu keeta pooki enyamali tenkaraki olwuasa. Negira aadamu pooki ewueji netum te nkitoria e Yesu.

Ore enkitanyaanyukoto sidai te ninche o te iyiook taata naa Yesu pee elotu aisiai ilkulikae neisho enkishui enye pee eaku "*elakunoto oo Ikumok*" (Mat. 20: 28). Neaku, matusuj enkoitoo e Yesu niking'oru inkoitoo pee kisiai ilkulikae nikishipa sii teneilepieki ninche. Amu, ore pee kias eyieunoto Enkai temberron teneyieu Enkai naa keilepie iyiook te rishata enye.

Ore ina kikompe nagira aimaki Yesu te Matayo 20: 22 naa enkikompe naipirta inkisilisilot enyena. Neaku, keyieu neyiolou Yesu tenaa keidim ninche aating'iria teneponu inkisilisilot. Nejo ninche, "*Ee kiindim*." Kake meyiolo aajo kegol oleng ina kikompe. Neaku, kesipa etooko kake eitu eng'iri amu ore pee eponu inkisilisilot neisik pooki. Kejo ninche keyiolo imbaa kake meyiolo.

Ore taata kelelek pee kijo kiyiolo imbaa nikijo, "Ee ekiindim" kake mikiyiolo enikijoito. Ina pee eyieu nikiomon oleng pee eutaki Enkai iyiook eyieunoto enye o enkoitoo enye te iyiook amu kira modook. Mikiyiolo oopeny teng'eno ang nena baa sidain te iyiook.

### 36. Eishiunye Yesu Imodook aare - Matayo 20: 29-34.



#### **Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa:**

Kajo kegira lelo modook aaomonisho tembata enkoitoi anaa enajo Marko 10: 46. Kejo Matayo ketii ilmodook aare kake kejo Marko o Luka ketii obo. Neaku, ebaiki etii are kake eitu eimaki Marko o Luka pokira aare amu ebaiki ore obo naa eijartan alang olikae. Neaku, ebaiki etigire obo nebuak olikae.

Matisipu aajo kejo Matayo o Luka etaase ina bae egira ninche aaing'uaa Yeriko kake kejo Luka etaase ejing'itae Yeriko. Kaji eikununo ina bae? Matisipu ena pisha tiabori. Ketii Yeriko katitin are. Ore nabo naa ina Yeriko musana tenkata e Yoshua naa ninye ina natii shumata ina pisha. Ore tiabori ketii Yeriko ng'ejuk naa ninye natii abori tena pisha. Neaku, ebaiki negira Yesu aing'uaa Yeriko Musana nelo o metabaiki empolos e nena anas pokira are neaku etiu anaa kegira anyikaki sii Yeriko ng'ejuk anaa enajo Luka 18: 35.<sup>54</sup>



Ore pee ejo ninche, "**Lo Kitok ara Daudi, ing'urrie iyiook**" naa ebaiki negira aadamu Yesu anaa Messia. Keimaki 2 Samuel 7: 16 enkitoria e Daudi nemeeta enkiting'oto. Neaku, kegira aimaki Messia olotu aaku olaiguenani oton anaa olkinki. Ebaiki neyiolo sii kulo kererin oomaki ina kata nalotu pee eboli inkonyek olmoodok anaa enalimu kulo kererin - Isaya 29: 18; 35: 5; 42: 7. Neaku, keeta ninche osiligi ajo keing'urrie Yesu ninche.

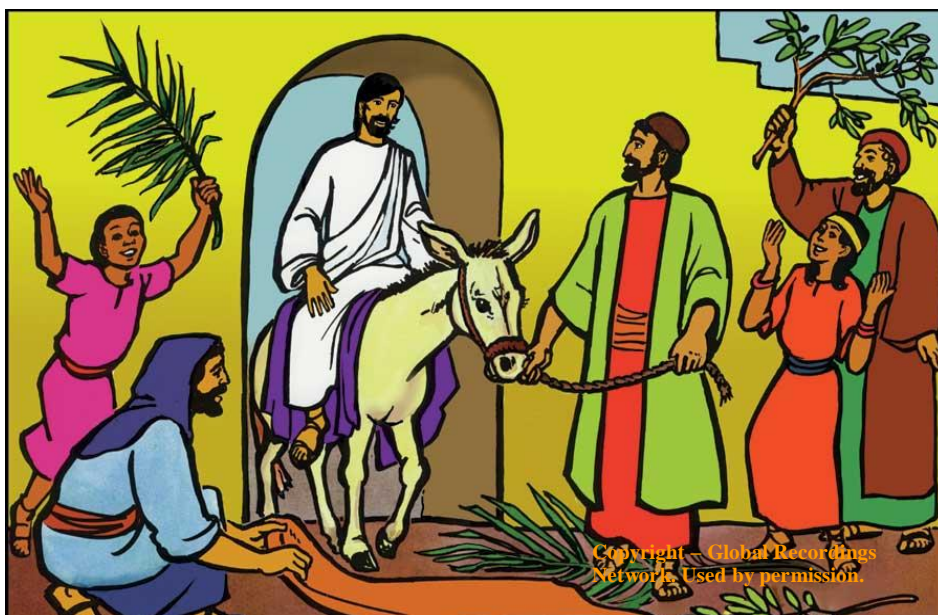
Ore pee ebuaki ajoki Yesu "**ing'urrie iyiook**" naa keipirta iyiook pooki. Amu, kira pooki iltung'ana lemedolisho naa ekiiyieu oing'ur sapuk. Kira ilaing'okok neaku, anaata kiomon Yesu pee eing'urrie iyiook.

Matadamu olorere amu keyieu neitigir lelo modook. Kake keyieu Yesu neing'urrie ninche. Kegira aadamu iltung'ana kumok inkulie baa kituak nemeeta erishata pee eing'urrie ilkulikae. Kenyamal iltung'ana. Neaku, kelelek pee egiroo iltung'ana ooata enyamali neyieu eretoto. Kake keyieu nikituu anaa Yesu. Neaku, ata tenaa kinyamal keyieu niking'urrie ilkulikae.

Eikilikuana Yesu ninche ajoki, "**Kaa iyieuu naitaas intae?**" Ebaiki neyieu nelimu ninche tenkutuk enyamali enye amu keibala te pooki ng'ai. Keyieu Enkai nikiliki ninye enikiyieu. Ore pee meidimayu pee eisho iyiook nenare niking'iri. Kake etejo Yakobo inchere ore inkatitin kumok mikiata amu mikiomonu - Yakobo 4: 2.

Nejo Matayo 20: 34, "Neing'urrie Yesu ninche neiseyie inkonyek enye; nedolishoyu ninche teina kata nesuj ninye." Neiseyie Yesu ninche. Eitu ebuaki ninche tenelakua kake eshomo enetii ninche neiseyie ninche. Ore taata ketii iltung'ana kumok oleng ooyieu neiseyieki. Kenare nikiretu iltung'ana aaiseyie ninche to lng'ur le Yesu.

### 37. Etijing'a Yesu Yerusalem to lkurrarru le sikiria - Matayo 21: 1-11.



Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa. Ing'orai sii kulo kererin - 27: 19-26; Mk. 11: 1-10; 15: 12-15; Lk. 19: 29-38; 23: 20-25; Yhn. 12: 12-15; 19: 6, 15.

Keyiolo Yesu imbaa nemeibala to Ikpaareta lenyena. Neyiolo ajo ketii oltung'ani oata osikiria o enkurrarru. Neyiolo sii ajo ore pee eikilikuan ilkpaareta lenyena ninye pee easishore neishoru. Neaku kiindim aasiliga Yesu amu keyiolo imbaa nemeibala te iyiook (Isoma sii Olkerempe 139: 1-18).

Ore enataasa tene naa etaasate pee ebaya enatejo embuku e Sakaria 9:9 pee ejo, **"Iltung'ana le Sion! Entabuaku te nchipai sapuk, intae iltung'ana le Yerusalem! Eng'ura, elotu olaiguanani linyi atua intae, elotu eisula etimirishe, nelotu te mborron ekedito enkurrarru e sikiria."** Kainyioo pee etegelua Yesu osikiria? Amu, keipirta osotua o e mborron. Eitu elotu Yesu too ngarrin oo mbartan e njore. Neaku, keitodolu ajo eitu elotu ninye pee earaa Ilroma kake pee eyau osotua (Ing'orai sii Ilarishak 5: 10; 1 Ilaiguanak 1: 33).

Ore ai bae nayieu nikidol tenguton tiatua kulo kererin naa inchere ore tedukuya keisis lelo tung'ana Yesu anaa olkinki oata tipat oleng kake ore pee elusoo enkiti rishata neibeakenya nejo, **"inchooi metashei"** (Mat. 27:22). Amu, ore tedukuya nejo ninche ketum olkinki oaraa Ilroma metung'uai enkop e Yerusalem. Neaku, keshipa oleng amu kejo ketum eseriani netum imbaa kumok oleng sidain. Kake ore pee edol ajo meaku Yesu olkinki laiyo ilo, neibeakenya katukul. Neaku ore pee eitu etum imbaa sidain anaa enayieu neibeakenya.

Etiu anaa iltung'ana kumok taata amu keyieu enkoitoi e Yesu tedukuya kake ore tesyadi neibeakenya amu eitu etum entoki nayieu ninche. Aashu kedol aajo ore enkoitoi e Yesu naa melelek kake kegol oleng netii sii inkisilisilot. Kake aikiramat Yesu nikincho engolon tinisilig ninye nincho ninye oltau lino pooki.

Ore pee eisalaash iltung'ana inkilani te nkoitoi neitodolu ajo kegira ninche aasho ninche enkanyit anaa olkinki.<sup>55</sup> Ing'orai sii 2 Ilaiguanak 9: 13 pee idol ajo kesipa ina bae. Nejo sii Yohana 12: 13 inchere eisalaash sii ilng'osil loo ltuka **"nepuo aanang'are ninye."** Ore ilng'osil loo ltuka naa keipirta indamunot enye naipirta enkisulata natum ninche tenelotu Messia nearaa Ilroma.<sup>56</sup>

Matadamu aajo ore tena matua e Matayo kidol enkiterunoto eina wiki naji "ewiki oo nkisilisilot (Passion week)." Keiteru Yesu alo osalaba pee eitajeu iltung'ana. Kapaashare enkipankata enye olkulikae amu meeta enkipankata pee ear Iroma pee eshet enkitoria enye tena kop to lalem. Matadamu sii aajo ore inareta ang naa kapaashare inareta ena kop. Kejo Paulo to Lkorintio li are 10: 3-5, **"Ore hoo naa enkop kitii kinchu, mme enjore e nkop kitii. Ore masaa nikiarare neme ake masaa o larrabal; kake keeta nkunaang enkidimata e Enkai enaa keparripar isempewueti. Ekiparripar iyiook enchankar oo monko; o pooki toki naitashe to lwuasa aibooyo eyiolounoto e Enkai; nikimbung aaen nkibirribirrat ake pooki metoning'o Kristo."**

Ore pee ejo iltung'ana to lkereri le naudo "Hosanna, Enkerai e Daudi" naa keeta tipat oleng. Ore hosanna naa keipirta enjeunoto. Etiu anaa kejoito, "Ntajeu iyiook." Ing'orai sii 2 Samuel 14:4; 2 Ilaiguanak 6: 26; Olkerempe 113 -118: 19-29. Ore pee ejo "Enkerai e Daudi" naa kegira aadamu ninche Messia. Neaku, keeta osiligi oleng aajo era Yesu Messia kake kegira aadamu ninche anaa Messia naarare Iroma to lalem.

38. Etooro Yesu enkaji e Nkai - Matayo 21: 12-17 o lng'aboli otediaa Yesu - Matayo 21: 18-22; Marko 11: 15-18; Luka 19: 45-47.



Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa.

Keeta Yesu enkidimata pee ejing enkaji e Nkai neiguenare iltung'ana amu era ninye Messia. Eibeleyenya iltung'ana enkaji e Nkai metaa ewueji nemirie intokitin pee etum dupoto. Mme torrono teneata oltung'ani biashara enye kake meishiakino ina tiatua enkaji Enkai. Ore ina bae tenguton naa keipirta enkoitoi nemesipa nasuj iltung'ana. Amu, keasishore imbaa e Nkai pee etum dupoto. Neas sii imbaa torrok nemeshilaa.

Neaku, ore taata tinikiasishore enkoitoi e Nkai pee kitum dupoto ake nikias sii imbaa torrok nimikishilaa ninche, nemesidai ina katukul. Ore enkoitoi nasipa e Nkai naa pee kisis ninye to ltauja sidain, nikinyor iltung'ana, nikiretu ninche. Nimikidamu enkoitoi e Nkai anaa enkoitoi e dupoto.

Ore pee eponu ilmodook o lng'ojiniaa pee etum enkishiunoto neponu sii inkera aasis Yesu, netum ilapolosak kituaak o laiteng'enak loo nkitanapat engoro. Idolita ajo eibeleyenya imbaa amu ore pee eas iltung'ana imbaa torrok te nkaji e Nkai nemeeta enyamali kake ore pee easi imbaa sidain netum engoro. Kegira Yesu autaki iyiook ajo era Messia negira sii aiteng'en iyiook enaipirta enkisisa nasipa.

Matisipu taata pee mikimbelekeny imbaa e kanisa metaa keipirta siasa, dupoto, aashu olwuasa lang. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki nelotu olayioni kanisa pee etum entito ake kake megira adamu enkisisa Enkai. Aashu ebaiki nelotu olkitok oje pee etum kura (votes). Aashu ebaiki ore likae nelotu kanisa pee eitaakuno anaa oltung'ani supat kake keeta enkipankata pee epurroo intokitin oo lairukok.

Matadamu tipat eina atini naipirta o lng'aboli otediaa Yesu. Keidimayu pee eipirta imbaa are. Ore enedukuya, keidimayu pee eipirta Israeli inchere kegira ninche aaitaakuno anaa kesujita Enkai kake meeta ilng'anayio. Neaku, kenare neirridu ninche. Ore eniare naa keipirta enkirukoto anaa



enatejo Yesu. Kake ore sii enkirukoto nasipa naa keipirta sii ilng'anayio. Neaku, ore pee etii enkirukoto nasipa netii sii ilng'anayio oosipa.

Matorrip ate tialo olkereri le 21 o metabaike 22 amu kesipa keeta enkirukoto engolon oleng tenaa ketii atua Enkai, kake ore te sipata ore pee mme eyieunoto Enkai embae naje nemeisho iyiook. Anaata kiany intokitin nemeishiakino te yieunoto Enkai. Matisipu 1 Yohana 5: 14 pee kiyiolou enkoitoo naibala oleng. Nejo, "*Naa ena kitieunoto kiata iyiook tiatua ninye, inchere tinikiomonu ake ninye entoki pooki te risioroto e yieunoto enye naa kening ninye iyiook.*"

**39. Eikilikuanaki Yesu eneutung'uaa engolon nataasishore - Matayo 21: 23-27; Ilayiok aare o menye - Matayo 21: 28-32. Ing'orai sii Marko 11: 27-33; o Luka 20: 1-8.** Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa.

Ore pee ejo, "*Ilpayiani lo lorere*" naa kegira aimaki ilarikok ootii olturrur oji Sanhedrin. Neitasheiki ninche enkaji Enkai o mbaa naaipirta enkiteng'enare Enkai. Neaku ore pee elotu Yesu egira aiteng'en iltung'ana negira sii aor enkaji Enkai negira aishiunye iltung'ana, netum ninche olom. Amu, mera Yesu oltung'ani otii oshi olturrur loo ltung'ana ooiteng'enisho. Kake kegira iltung'ana aasuj ninye.

Mme torrongo enkilikuanata enye ti oriong amu keishiakino pee eata ninche enjurrunoto naipirta iltung'ana ooponu aaiteng'en iltung'ana, eisulaki teneponu ninche enkaji e Nkai. Kake ore enyamali naa inchere keeta ninche iltauja torrok. Kegira aaing'oru enkoitoo pee eesek Yesu. Neaku, kajo ina pee eitu ewal Yesu enkilikuanata enye. Kake eikilikuanata ninye ninche ai kilikuanata natiu anaa ina naikilikuanata ninche tengolon.

Neaku, kenare nikijur imbaa pooki. Ebaiki neme torrongo oshi tinikiwal inkilikuanat oo ltung'ana kake ore too nkulie rishat tinikidol aajo ketii olosek, kenare nikigira aashu king'oru ai oitoo pee kipaash orreshet lenye.

Matadamu kulo apolosak kituaak o laiteng'enak. Anaata egira ninche aaing'oru esipata kake kegira aaing'oru enkoitoo pee eesek Yesu. Keibala ajo ketii Enkai tenebo Yesu anaa Yohana olaibatisani kake meyieu ninche nenyorraa. Ore inkulie katitin keibala esipata te iyiook kake mikiyieu niking'amu. Ebaiki nikiure esipata neaku king'oru ilosekin pee kipaash. Aashu king'oru ilosekin pee kiesek ilo tung'ani ogira aliki iyiook esipata. Aashu, kitum engoro tenkaraki olwuasa lang nimikiyieu nikining esipata.

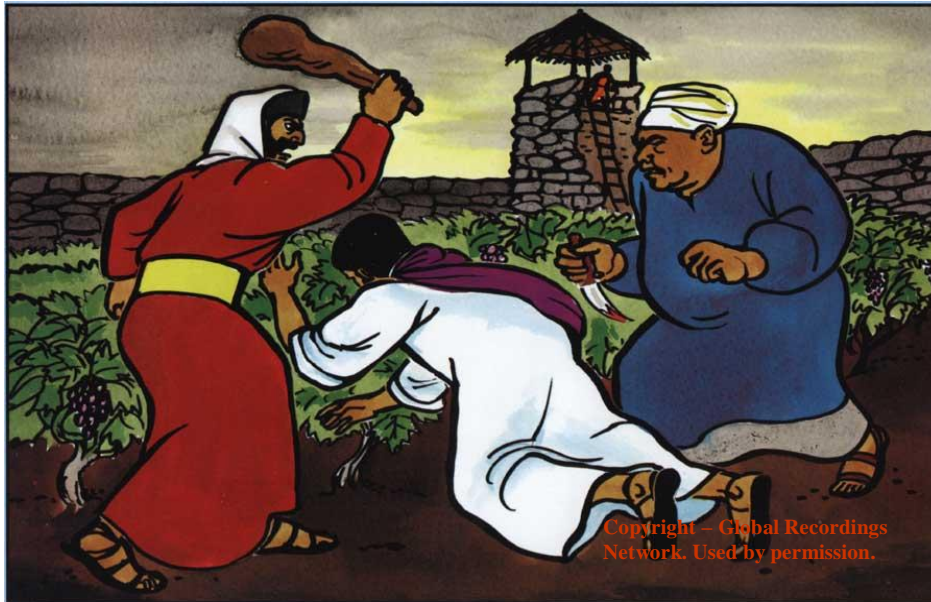
Ore embae nabayie naipirta kulo kererin nayieu nikidol naa inchere, ore lelo tung'ana oogira aarare Yesu naa keji iltung'ana le Nkai. Kake ore te sipata kegira ninche aarare Enkai tiatua Yesu. Neaku, ebaiki nikitii kanisa nikigira aasis Enkai ti oriong kake ore tiatua iltauja lang kigira aany ninye too nkulie baa. Metaa ebaiki nimikiyieu nikirridu embae naje kake kiyiolo esipata. Menyor Enkai ina oitoo katukul. Keikash tinikias anaa enatejo Yesu te Matayo, "*Lo Farisayoi modooni! tang'asa isuja atua enkiompe o engirra pee etum sii oriong ataa sidai*" (Matayo 23: 26).

**Matayo 21: 28-32** - Ore ina atini naa keipirta lelo aiteng'enak likiimakita oikilikuanata Yesu ina kilikuanata to losek. Neipirta sii ilaing'okok anaa iloololoito Amu, ore ilo ayioni otejo melo neitoki alo, naa keipirta ilaing'okok amu etang'asa aajo mesuj enkoitoo Enkai kake ore pee elotu Yohana Olaibatisani neliki ninche ororei le Nkai, neirridu ninche. Kake ore ilo ayioni li are otejo kelo kake eitu elo naa etiu anaa ilaiteng'enak loo nkitanapat aashu matejo Israeli. Amu, keitaakuno anaa iltung'ana oosujita Enkai. Ore ina naa etiu anaa kejoito ee kisuj Enkai. Kake ore te sipata mesujita Enkai amu etanya Yohana o Yesu (Luka 7: 30).<sup>57</sup>

Ore entoki nayieu Enkai te iyiook naa iltauja oowang lemeeta esunkureisho. Meyieu nikijo ee kisuj Enkai kake ore te sipata mikisujita ninye tiatua iltauja lang nimikisujita sii ninye te nkishui ang. Etejo Yesu naipirta ninche, "*Lo sunkuro, enotoko Isaya te naibon enye pee ejo, 'Aayanyit ele orere too nkutukie, kake kaalakuaniki iltauja lenye...'*" (Matayo 15: 7, 8). Naa ebaiki ore ilo tung'ani lemesujita Enkai tenakata kelotu enkolong pee kigiroo iyie te supatisho.

Ore tolkuak loo Lmaasai eitorrono te nejoki oltung'ani papai lenye, "Maas" entoki naje. Ata apa tina rishata tolkuak lenye eitorrono sii te nejoki oltung'ani papai lenye neijia.<sup>58</sup> Mesidai sii teneloloito oltung'ani aashu teneasita inkulie baa torrok, kake ore tenkiting'oto keikash iloirridu alang oltung'ani ogira aitaakuno anaa oltung'ani supat kake meyieu neirridu.

**40. Ilaisiaayiak ooisilenokoki enkurma oo lng'anayio - Matayo 21: 33-46; Marko 12: 1-12; Luka 20: 9-19.**



Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa.

Ore ena kitanyaanyukoto naa keipirta sii Israeli aashu matejo Ifarisayo, Sadukayo, o laiteng'enak loo nkitanapat. Amu, eetuo iloibonok le Nkai kumok kake eitu eng'amu Israeli ninche (1 Ilaiguanak 18: 4; Yermia 20: 1-2; Matayo 23: 33-36). Ore te nkiting'oto neirriwaki Enkai ninche Enkerai enye Yesu kake eitu eng'amu ninche ninye (Matayo 10: 40-41; 11: 27; 15: 24; 17: 5). Neaku, ata hoo tenaa ore ninche naa iltung'ana ootii atua Ilyahudi aa iltung'ana le Nkai, mejing enkitoria Enkai amu eitu eng'amu ninche Yesu nemeyieu neirridu.

Neaku, keishiakino tiniking'amu enkoitoo e Yesu eton ebaiki pee mikitiu anaa lelo tung'ana. Tadamu ajo ore pee ming'amu ororei le Yesu olimu olalikioroni naa etiu anaa igira aany sii Yesu kewon, meteleku tenaa iyioloo ajo megira oltung'ani oje alimu espata.

Matisipu aajo kegira Yesu aishakenoki ninye tena kitanyaanyukoto ajo era ninye Enkerai Enkai.<sup>59</sup> Negira sii Yesu aishakenoki ajo kelotu erishata pee ear lelo tung'ana ninye. Kake kegira aliki ninche too nkitanyaanyukot.

Ore pee eikilikuan Yesu ninche enaipirta tipat eina kitanyaanyukoto newal ninche adung'oki ate enkiguana, nejo, "***Kear oleng lelo tung'ana torrok metuata neisho enkurma oo lng'anayio kulikae aturok ootibaiki ninye ilng'anayio too rishat enye***" (Matayo 21: 41). Ore te siadi neyioloo aajo keipirta ina kitanyaanyukoto ninche amu kejo Matayo 21: 45, "***Ore pee ening ilapolosak kituaak o Lfarisayo kuna kitanyaanyukot, neyioloo aajo ninche eipirta.***" Matisipu ina bae amu ore inkulie katitin keikash tinikiasishore inkatinin pee kinteng'en iltung'ana alang tinikiuloki aaliki. Kake ata tinikias ina eton eidimayu oleng pee menyorraa.

Ore pee eimaki Yesu osoit to lkereri le 42 naa kegira aimaki kewon. Negira alimu tipat e kulo rorei ootii embuku Olkerempe le Nkai 118: 22, 23. Ore Yesu naa ninye oltung'ani oata tipat oleng. Neitashe pooki toki tenkaraki ninye (Ilkolosai 1: 17). Ore pee eany oltung'ani Yesu neurori intokitin pooki.

Matisipu sii tenguton ajo eishoo Enkai ilarikok le kanisa enkurma oo lng'anayio aa inchere kanisa o esiai enye. Naa ore pee merrip aitobiraki neaku enyamali sapuk te Nkai. Kenare

neng'amu ilairritak loo nkurman anaake Yesu tiatua iltauja lenye. Metaa keomon nening Yesu nesuj enkoitoi enye. Amu, ore pee ejo tiatua iltauja lenye etaa kanisa enenye neaku enyamali. Kepong'ori oleng amu keasita esiai e kanisa tengolon enye ake naa kiyiolo aajo ore pee metii Yesu mikiindim aataas toki (Yohana 15: 5).

#### 41. Enkitanyaanyukoto o sirua le nkiyama - Matayo 22: 1-14; Luka 14: 15-24.



#### **Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa.**

Ore enedukuya, matadamu aajo ore enkitoria Enkai netiu anaa entoki enchipai. Amu, etolimuo Yesu enkitanyaanyukoto naipirta osirua le nkiyama naa erishata enchipai ina. Neaku, keyieu Enkai nikiata enchipai. Ore inkulie katitin kidamu kanisa aashu enkitoria Enkai anaa entoki aisinani.

Kegira Yesu aiteng'en Israeli aashu Ilyahudi ajo eitu ninche eng'amu Yesu te nchipai kake etanyaita ninye nepuo aiturukie inkulie baa aitalang ninye. Ore taata kegira Yesu aitoomon iyiook pee kponu enetii ninye pee kitum enchipai, kake ore inkatitin kumok kiata inkulie damunot nikinturukie ninche aitalang Yesu. Kenare nikiyiolou aajo ekitum enchipai nadede tiatua enkitoria Enkai. Kesipa ekitum enchipai tenkiti rishata tinikisuj imbaa enkop kake ore tenkiting'oto nelotu osina kitok. Matadamu Ilhebrania 11: 24, 25 pee eimaki Musa, nejo, ***"Te nkirukoto, etanya Musa, etubulua, eipoti aajo ole ntito e Farao, nedutaa meinosieki osina tenebo iltung'ana le Enkai alang te neton aitemurru olkar loo ng'ok."*** Neaku, matisipu ina bae tenguton inchere ore enchipai enkop naa enkiti rishata ake kake ore enchipai tiatua Yesu naa enoo ntarasi.

Ore embata e kulo tung'ana leitu eponu osirua le nkiyama near isinkan lo lkitok metuata. Neaku, ore olkitok etiu anaa Yesu aashu Enkai. Naa ore isinkan etiu anaa iloibonok aashu ilalikiorok le Nkai. Ore pee ear lelo tung'ana isinkan lo lkitok netum olkitok aashu olaiguanani engoro oleng near ninche oleng nepejoo inkang'itie enye. Neaku, ore iltung'ana ooany Enkai o Yesu netum enyamali sapuk oleng. Mme enkiti bae tiniyany Enkai kewon. Ore sii pee iany Enkai nitanya sii Yesu amu ore Yesu naa Enkerai enye nesuj eyieunoto Enkai ake.

Ore ilkulikae tung'ana oimaka Yesu to lkereri le 10 naa ilkulikae leme Ilyahudi aashu matejo leme Ifarisayo, Sadukayo, o laiteng'enak loo nkitanapat. Kegira aimaki iltung'ana ooata emborron pee eponu osirua le Nkiyama. Neaku, ore lelo tung'ana ooata olwuasa meponu ninche kake keponu ilkulikae. Negira aaimaki sii ilaing'okok o Lgiriki amu keng'amu ninche imbaa Enkai aasioki alang ilkituak loo Siraeli.

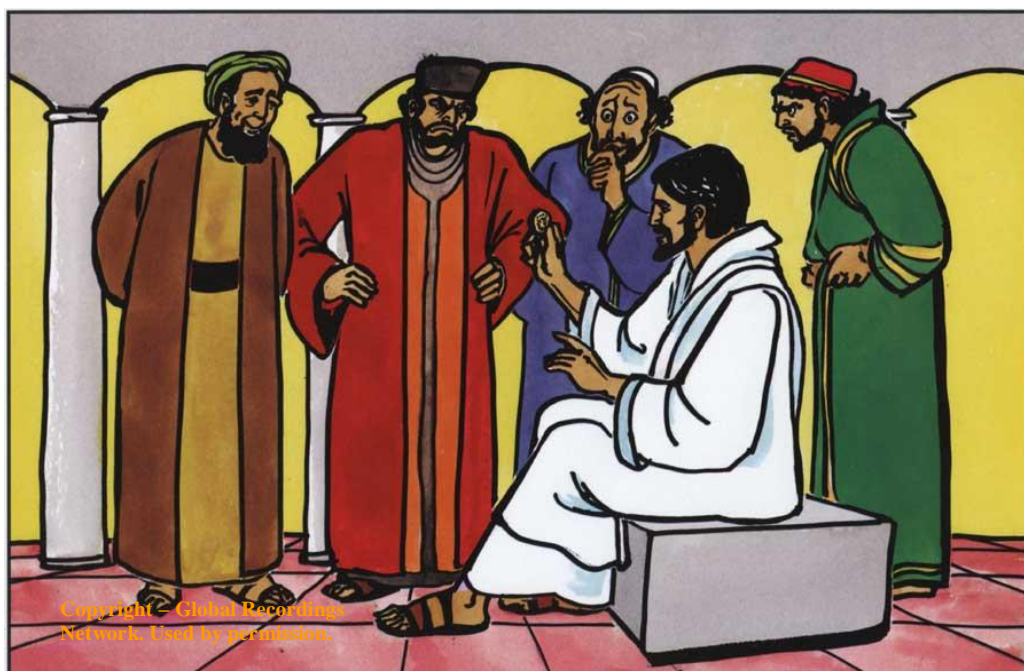
Neaku, matang'amu Yesu eton ebaiki. Amu, ebaiki nikijo kiata dini ang neaku mikiiyeu Yesu. Kake etejo Yesu ore pee miking'amu ninye kedung'oki iyiook enkiguena (Yohana 3: 18).

Kaji eikununo olkereri le 11 o 12 pee ejo, *"Nejing'u olaiguanani aing'or ilomon, nedol oltung'ani obo lemeishopito enkila e nkiyama; nejo, 'Olchore kaji nkununye ene miaata enkila e nkiyama?'* Negira. *Nejoki Olaiguanani isinkan lenyena, 'Enteen ninye inkaik o nkejek, ninang'akiki enaimin e auluo; neaku enkishirata o eonyoto oo lala.'* "

Ore ina naa keipirta oltung'ani leitu elo ang aishop inkilani sidain. Nelotu tenchipai anaa meeta enatiu. Kake ore te sipata teneas ina etiu anaa meeta enkanyit teilo aiguanani.<sup>60</sup> Ore tenguton naa keipirta oltung'ani ojo ketum enjeunoto kake meeta enaas ninye (Ing'orai Ilhebrania 12: 15). Ore te sipata naa Yesu inkilani ang tialo enjeunoto anaa enajo Ilgalatia 3: 26, *"Amu te nkirukoto irara inkeru e Enkai tiatua Yesu Kristo. (Amu) Ore intae lelo pooki ooibatisaki aapik atua Kristo ninchopo Kristo."* (Ore tenkutuk o Lgiriki ketii "amu" tedukuya "ore" neaku ina pee atipika kuna tokitin ( ) amu metii oshi ina Bibilia nikiata te Kimaasai naponaa pee eibala ajo ketii atua Bibilia te nkutuk o Lgiriki.) (Ing'orai sii Embolunoto 19:8.) Keipirta sii inchere oltung'ani lemebulu te nkirukoto enye. Etiu anaa eyieu enjeunoto kake meyieu nearare pee ebulu tiatua Yesu (Ing'orai 2 Petero 1: 5-11). Neaku, kesipa keitajeu Enkai iyiook te mpiris kake ore pee kitoni ake nimikiekenya aapuo dukuya, keaku enyamali sapuk nemenyor Enkai ina.

Nejo Matayo 22: 14, *"Amu kumok ilooipotoki kake ilkuti oogeluno."* Neaku, keipot Enkai pooki kake meng'amu pooki ninche. Keyieu nejeu pooki anaa enajo 2 Petero 3: 9. Kake keisho Enkai iltung'ana elakunoto pee eany ninye. Eirriwaka Enkai Enkiyang'et Sinyati enye pee *"eitumus enkop enetii eng'oki o esipata o enkiguana.."* (Yohana 16: 8). Kake eitu eng'amu embata oo ltung'ana ina sipata tenkaraki olwuasa, eng'eno enye e modai aashu ing'uarat enye naipirta intokitin naatii ena kop. Neaku, ore iltung'ana pooki oogelu enkoitoi e Yesu nesuj naa kegeluno te Nkai.

#### 42. Kodi nalaakini Kaisari - Matthew 22: 15-22; Marko 12: 13-17; Luka 20: 20-26



Tang'asa tolimu enajo kulo kererin pee intoki adamu kuna baa.

Kiimakita Ifarisayo ti ai kisoma nikijo, Ore intona oo Lfarisayo neiterunye apa tenkata enaipuk, ebaiki ilarin iip oile eton eitu eini Yesu Kristo. Ore apa teina rishata neisoma ninche oleng inkitanapat Enkai. Keata osiligi oleng aajo keshuko kenya ake Yerusalem neshet Olng'obor sinyati neisis Enkai te lakunoto. Ore enkata edukuya nikisom enaipirta Ifarisayo, naa ekitum ti ai buku naigero oltung'ani oji Josephus, naigero apa ebaiki ilarin onom ootulusoitie terishata e Yesu teina kop. Nejo ninye etii apa iorot uni tiatua Ilyahudi naa ninche kuna: Sadukayo, Ifarisayo, Essenes. (Embuku e 13 ematua 5 Olkereri 9 tiatua *Josephus Antiquities, inkopa*) Kejo sii Josephus te dikai wueji ena: "Ore Ifarisayo naa kaarriyak apa oleng te nkibeleyenata oonkitanapat Enkai." (Eigero te mbuku *Olarrabali lo Lyahudi* embuku 2 ematua 8:1-14). Isoma sii Iasat 23:6-8. Etudung'okito ninche Yesu enkiguena te Matayo ematua 15. Etejo eibung'ita ninche inkitanapat kake metii atua iltauja lenye.

Ore iltung'ana le Herode naa Ilyahudi oora ilchoreta leilo Kinki oji Herode. Naa ketii ninche atua siasa (politics) tenguton.

Etang'asa aajo ninche imbaa sidain naaipirta Yesu naa imbaa naasipa sii. Kake keeta indamunot torrok amu keyieu neesek Yesu. Etiu anaa iltung'ana taata amu ketii iltung'ana ooyieu neesek iyiook. Keing'oru ilkererin oogol oleng tiatua Bibilia pee eitapapul iyiook. Keyieu nikirrekena oleng pee kiata iwalat sidain anaa Yesu.

Melelek katukul ina kikilikuanata amu ore pee ejo Yesu ee eisidai tinikilak kodi naa ketum embata oo ltung'ana engoro oleng. Nejo ninche kegira Yesu aretu iltung'ana torrok aa inchere ilaiguanak lena kop o esiai enye olarrabal. Ore pee ejo a, a naa kegol sii ina amu keatai enkitanapata najo lasima pee elak oltung'ani kodi. Neaku ore pee ejo a, a, kejo sirkali kegira Yesu agilunore ninche. Ebaiki neshipa embata oltung'ana pee ejo a, a, amu kegira adamu pooki kata ajo kear Yesu Ilroma neshet enkitoria enye tena kop. Kake mme enkipankata e Yesu ina. Neaku, kegol oleng pee ewal aitobiraki nemepong'ori. Ore te sipata keyieu ninche neitapong'oo Yesu pee meitoki iltung'ana aasuj ninye.

Kake etawala te sidai amu eitu ejo ee neitu ejo sii a, a, kake etejo, "***Enchoo Kaisari ine Kaisari, ninchosho Enkai ine Nkai***" (Matayo 22: 21). Ore pee ejo neijia neing'asia ninche amu etodua aajo etawala aitobiraki. Tenejo ninye, "***Enchoo Kaisari ine Kaisari***" naa kegira ninye ayanyit sirkali tenebo kodi. Kake ore pee ejo "***ninchosho Enkai ine Nkai***" kegira ayanyit sii Enkai. Negira aiteng'en sii iltung'ana ajo ketii sii Enkai. Amu, ore Kaisari naa keipot kewon ajo Enkai ninye. Kake eitu enyorraa Yesu ajo era Kaisari Enkai. Neaku, kesipa kiyanyit sirkali kake mikiisis ninche anaa Enkai. Enkai natii shumata pooki toki. Ore sirkali naa osinka le Nkai.<sup>61</sup> Keliki iyiook Iroma 13: 1-7; 1 Petero 2: 13-17 enaipirta ina bae. Tisipu sii 1 Timoteo 2: 1-7; Tito 3: 1-2; Iasat 5: 29. Neaku, ekipong'ori tinimikiyanyit sirkali anaa enaishiakino, nikipong'ori sii tinikisis ninche alang enaishiakino.

#### **43. Eiparishoreki Yesu to rorei le Mpiunoto oo lootuata - Matayo 22: 23-33.**

Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana kulo kererin nintoki adamu kuna baa:

Ore Sadukayo naa eikarsis, nenyor teneasisho tenebo Ilroma. Neiruk aajo ore ororei te ninche naa kuna bukui imiet ake e Musa. Neitu eiruk aajo keetae ilmalaika o enkiyang'et aashu empiunoto. Ore ninche naa iltung'ana ooany imbaa kumok (Iasat 23: 8).<sup>62</sup>

Kejo Ifarisayo keetae empiunoto. Neasishore ninche kulo kererin pee emitu ina bae - Daniel 12: 1-2; Isaya 26: 19; 25: 8; Yoab 19: 25-27; Olkerempe 73: 23-26; Esekial 37: 1-14; Enaidurra 6: 4; Enkikena 18: 28; Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 31: 16; 32: 39.<sup>63</sup>

Ore tina bae etiu Ilmaasai anaa Sadukayo amu kejo ilkumok meetae empiunoto. Nemeiruk aajo ketii ilmalaika aashu enkiyang'et. Kake etejo Paulo inchere tenemetii empiunoto naa pesho enkirukoto ang neton kitii atua ng'ok (1 Ilkorintio 15: 17).

Keiruk Ifarisayo aajo kesipa imbukui e Musa neaku ina pee etolimituo ilkererin ooling'uaa nabo e nena bukui aa inchere Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 25: 5-10. Nejo kulo kererin inchere te neye oltung'ani nemeeta olayioni naa keishiakino teneyam olalashe lenye enkitok enye neiki ninye

inkera. Nejo, "**Ore olayioni ong'as aiu neya enkarna eilo alashe lenye otua, pee meiwuang'ieki enkarna enye tiatua Israeli**" (Enkig. 25: 6). Neaku, kegira ninche aasishore ororei le Nkai pee eesek Yesu. Netii sii iltung'ana taata oasishore ororei le Nkai pee eesek iltung'ana. Keing'oru ilkererin oogol pee easishore pee eitapapul iltung'ana.

Nelimu enkatini naipirta enkiyama metaa eyama ilpayiani kumok ina kitok nabo. Amu, keye nabo neyam olalasho lenye ninye. Nejo, "**Ore te siadi pooki neye sii enkitok. Amaa, kenya te mpiunoto, keaku enkitok ene ng'ae te lelo oopishana? Amu eyama pooki?**" (Matayo 22: 27). Kegira ninche aaimaki ina bae anaa keiruk aajo keetai empiunoto kake ore te sipata meiruk ina. Neaku, idolita sunkureisho enye?

Newaliki Yesu ninche ajoki, "**Ipong'oriri amu miyiololo ilkigerot anaa engolon e Nkai**" (Matayo 22: 29). Entoki enking'asia tenejo Yesu meyiolo ilkigerot amu keisom ororei le Nkai oleng. Kake kajo ore enyamali keyiolo ilkererin kake meyiolo tipat tenguton. Nemeyiolo imbaa naaipirta oltau tiatua kulo kererin. Ebaiki niyiolo ilkererin kumok tiatua Bibilia kake misujita ninche to ltau lino. Neaku, keyieu nikirrip ate pee kiyiolou ororei le Nkai tenguton nikimbung sii toltauja lang pooki. Etejo sii Yesu meyiolo engolon e Nkai. Ore pee mikiyiolo ororei le Nkai tenguton nimikiyioulou sii engolon e Nkai. Keliki iyiook Ilhebrania 4: 12 ajo keeta ororei le Nkai engolon. Keeta engolon te iyiook tinikiasishore aitobiraki nikimbung too ltauja lang tenguton. Neaku meyiolo engolon e Nkai amu meyiolo ororei le Nkai. Matonyok pee kiyiolou ororei le Nkai oleng nikisipu tipat tenguton nikisuj sii enajoki iyiook.

Nelo Yesu dukuya ajoki ninche, "**Amu ore te mpiunoto nemeyamishoi, nemeishoori meyami, kake etiu anaa ilmalaika te keper**" (Matayo 22: 30).

Idolita ajo eitu ejo Yesu meetae empiunoto. Kake etejo kepaasha enatejo ninche. Ore te keper metii enkiyama. Kitiu anaa ilmalaika le shumata. Mikiaku ilmalaika kake kitiu anaa ninche. Matadamu ajo keeta enkiyama tipat oleng kake megiroo tipat enkishui oo ntarasi tiatua Yesu amu ore te keper metii enkiyama. Neaku, keyieu Ilfarisayo neesek Yesu kake etapong'ori. Etaasishore ororei le Nkai te nkoitoi nemeishiakino.

Nelo Yesu dukuya ajo, "**Kake ore too naaipirta empiunoto oo lootuata, keitu isomama enatiaaka intae Enkai pee ejo, 'Ara Enkai e Abraham nara Enkai e Isaak nara Enkai e Yakobo?' Mme Enkai oo lootuata, enoo looishu**" (Matayo 22: 31-32). Kegira Yesu aimaki ina kata pee eirorie Enkai Musa to sanag. Neaku, etii Abraham, Isaak o Yakobo tenebo ninye neishu sii. Etuata ninche apa kake eton eishu tenebo Enkai. Neaku, kejoito Yesu ketii empiunoto katukul. Kejo lelo tung'ana oojo meetae empiunoto inchere kegol oleng ina bae naipirta empiunoto amu eitu aikata kidol oltung'ani otopiuo. Newal oltung'ani obo ina bae nejo, "Ainyoo pee ejo meidimayu pee kipiu? Kaa nagol teneini oltung'ani aashu tenepiu; entoki neitu aikata eaku neaku aashu entoki nataa neitoki aku? Amaa, kegol pee eaku oltung'ani oltung'ani alang teneye neitoki aku oltung'ani?"<sup>64</sup> Neaku, tenaa keeta Enkai engolon pee epik iyiook ena kop neeta sii engolon pee eitopiu iyiook tinikiye.

Ore pee ening iltung'ana ewalata e Yesu neing'asia. Kenare sii iyiook nikinyok oleng pee kiyiolou ororei le Nkai nikiomon Enkai pee eretu iyiook te Nkiyang'et Sinyati, pee eibalayu ajo ketii Enkai tenebo iyiook nedol iltung'ana engolon natii atua ororei le Nkai (Tisipu 1 Petero 3: 15, 16).

#### **44. Enkitanapata naisul inkitanapat - Matayo 22: 34 - 40; Mk. 12: 28-31.**

##### **Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana kulo kererin nintoki adamu kuna baa:**

Keyieu netem Ilfarisayo Yesu pee eyiolou tenaa kera ng'en oleng. Keyiolo ninche ewalata kake keyieu neyioulou tenaa keyiolo Yesu. Amu, keisom oshi Osotua Musana neyiolo aajo eigero ina kitanapata tolning'o Musana tembuku Enkigilata oonkitanapat 6: 5. Ing'orai sii Yoshua 22:5. Newal Yesu aitobiraki oleng metaa neing'asia ninche neitu eitoki aikilikuan Yesu imbaa amu etoduaa aajo eing'en oleng (Mk. 12: 32-34).

Matisipu ena kitanapata oleng amu etejo Yesu keeta tipat alang inkulie kitanapat pooki. Ore te dukuya matadamu aajo etonyorra Enkai iyiook eton eitu kinyorru ninye (1 Yohana 4: 7-12).

Neaku, ore pee kinyor ninye naa ekisujita enkitanyaanyukoto enye eton eitu eini iyiook.

Etang'asa Yesu ajo **"Tonyorra."** Kainyioo enyorrata? Ore entonai enyorrata naa tinikidamu ilkulikae o yieunot enye. Naa kegol oleng ina te iyiook amu kiata iyieunot kumok oleng tiatua iltauja lang. Naa ore tenkaraki tung'anisho ekidamu iyieunot ang oshi oleng alang iyieunot oolkulikai. Naa ekiata sii enkuretisho oleng toonaipirta imbaa kumok. Kiure aajo ebaiki tinikidamu ilkulikae nimikitum iyiook ina toki nikiyieu. Neaku, ore tenguton mikiata enkirukoto aajo keramat Enkai iyiook tinikinturukie iyieunot enyena. Aashu mikiata enkirukoto aajo ore pee kinyorru ilkulikae keaku emayianata te Nkai. Kijo ore pee kinyorru ilkulikae oleng ebaiki nimikitum entoki nikiyieu iyiook.

Etejo Yesu **"Tonyorra Olaitoriani Enkai ino to ltau lino pooki o te nkishui ino pooki o teng'eno ino pooki"** (Mat. 22: 37). Ore pee ejo Yesu neijia naa kegira aimaki oltung'ani telulung'ata. Neaku, kenare nikincho meitoria Enkai pooki toki aa iltauja lang, iseseni lang, indamunot ang. Neponaa Marko **"te ngolon ino"** (12: 30). Neaku, kincho Enkai enkishui ang pooki telulung'ata.

Ketii embae nabo naata tipat oleng tene nanare nikiimaki naa keipirta iltauja lang o ndamunot ang. Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani kanyor Enkai toltau lai pooki kake ore enyamali naa ore pee inkilikuan ninye tenaa keisom oshi Bibilia aashu ening inkisomaritin e Bibilia oleng pee eyiolou ninye tenguton, nejo mme oleng amu kaisilig olkuak aashu oltau lai. Neaku, ore enyamali naa megira ninye anyor Enkai teng'eno enye aashu matejo too ndamunot. Neaku, keyieu nikiata enkirukoto nagut oleng naipirare iltauja lang kake keipirta sii eng'eno ang metaa ketii pooki tenebo pee mikipong'ori te nchoto nabo. Amu, tadamu enajo Bibilia tenaipirta iltauja looltung'ana pee ejo, **"Olalejani oltau alang ntokitin pooki naa torrano oleng. Kaing'ae oidim atayiolo ninye"** (Yer. 17: 9)?

Tadamu sii enkishui ino tenaa inyor Enkai oleng anaa enajo Yesu tene aashu tininyor Enkai tenkoitoi olkuak ake nimigira aisho Enkai enkishui ino pooki. Ebaiki nijo kanyor Enkai kake misujita enkoitoi enye aashu minyor Enkerai enye Yesu. Neaku, tenaa neijia etiu igira alej kewon ajo inyor Enkai amu ore te sipata ore enyorrata ino nemegut katukul. Kake igira anyor Enkai tenkoitoi ino kake mme tesipata. Etiu anaa intobira Enkai ino tenkitanyaanyukoto ino anaa eniyieu iyie kake mme tesipata.

Ore ai bae nabo naa inchere ore enyorrata tialo Enkai naa olkitamanyunoto sidai te iyiook pee kinyor ilkulikae. Amu, kegol pee kinyor iltung'ana kake ore pee eata enyorrata ang intona eatua enyorrata Enkai neretu iyiook pee kinyor ilkulikae. Amu ore pee ejo "eniare nanyaanyukie ena" naa kegira aimaki inchere ore ina kitanapata naa eniare neing'uaa ina kitanapata e dukuya. Neaku, ore engolon eina kitanapata eare naa enyorrata Enkai.<sup>65</sup>

Nelo dukuya Yesu nejo, **"Ore eniare nanyaanyukie ena. 'Tonyorra ole latia ino anaa kewan'"** (Mat. 22: 39; Lawi 19:18). Tadamu ajo eitu ninche eikilikuan Yesu pee eisho iwalat are kake eshomo Yesu dukuya aimaki ena kitanapata. Etiu anaa keyiolo Yesu ajo keibung'akino kuna kitanapat. Amu, kipong'ori tinikimbung nabo ake e kuna nikipal enkae.<sup>66</sup>

Ore pee ejo **"ole latia"** naa kegira aimaki iltung'ana pooki litumore aa iltung'ana liatua olmarei lino, emurua ino, ilchoreta linono, ata lelo tung'ana likimba iyie. Neaku, kejo tadamu ninche o yieunot enye. Nias anaa enaishiaakino te ninche. Inyor oleng kewan nirammat kewon nintoti kewon, nintiship kewon. Neaku, tadamu sii ilkulikae aiko neijia. Ore enyamali nabo naipirta ina naa kiure oshi pee kiretu ilkulikae te nkoitoi nagol inchere kiyieu nikiretu ninche tenaa kelelek te iyiook kake ore pee egolu nikintoki aadamu ate nikipal ilkulikae. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki nijo mayieu naretu oltung'ani aisho inkishu ata tenaa keata enyamali oleng amu kanyor inkishu aainei oleng. Kake ore pee kisipu aajo mme inkunaang kuna kishu kake ine Nkai, naa ebaiki nikiretu ninche. Amu, kegol tedukuya tenemetii Yesu atua iltauja lang nikiata indamunot aajo inkunaang kuna

tokitin, kake ore pee eibelekeny Yesu iltauja lang katukul nikitum inkulie damunot ng'ejuko.

Keimaki sii Paulo ina kitanapata te Roma 13: 9; Ilgal. 5: 14, neimaki sii Yakobo 2: 8. Ore pee kinyor ile latia ang naa mikias imbaa torrok tialo ninche. Mikipurroo intokitin enye, nimikiloloito, nimikidekisho, nimikiarisho, nimikikurrisho, nimiking'oru elap te ninche. Kejo Bibilia, "***Meitaas enyorrata ole latia entorrano; enkaraki ina paa enyorrata enkitabaroto oo nkitanapat***" (Roma 13: 10). Nejo sii, "***Ilanyor laainei, emintalaku ilapi, kake entung'eiki mbaa inyi engoro e Nkai; amu etisiraki aajo 'Enaai elap, nanu oitalaku lapi, Olaitoriani ojo'***" (12: 19). Naa kegol oleng oshi pee king'iri aanyu Enkai. Neaku, kiyieu niking'oru elap aasioki. Kake keata Enkai engolon oleng pee eitobir inyamaritin alang iyiook. Ore inkulie katitin naa lasima pee kijing atua enyamali pee kintobir kake ore tiai rishata kenare nikipuo dukuya temberron oleng nikincho Enkai erishata pee eitobir ninye amu tinikijing atua ina nyamali ebaiki nikinyial ina bae oleng tenkaraki matejo engoro ang aashu indamunot pee king'oru elap.

Neaku, matonyok pee kinyor Enkai nikinyor sii ilkulikae te nyorrata nasipa nemeeta esunkureisho. Matoomon Enkai pee eisho iyiook engolon pee kinyor ilkulikae amu ore inkatitin kumok kegol oleng. Matadamu pee kinyor ilo tung'ani otii dukuya iyiook alang tinikijo ekinyor iltung'ana te umata kake ore pee elotu oltung'ani oata enyamali naje nimikishilaa ninye. Nejo oltung'ani obo inchere, "*Ore enkoitoi nikinyor enkop naa pee kinyor ilo tung'ani te dukuya iyiook aa inchere ilo tung'ani likitumore inkolong'i pooki.*"<sup>67</sup> Maibung'a sii kuna kitanapat pokira are pee eretu iyiook aayiolou tenguton inkulie kitanapat te Bibilia. Keaku ninche enkipimet ang pee kimpim inkulie kitanapat.<sup>68</sup>

#### **45. Era Kristo enkerai eng'ai? - Matayo 22: 41-46; Marko 12: 35-37; Luka 20:**

**41-44.** Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana kulo kererin nintoki adamu kuna baa:

Eikilikuana iltung'ana Yesu inkilikuanat kake eewuo erishata pee eikilikuan Yesu kewon enkilikuanata enye. Naa enkilikuanata nagut oleng ena. Keyieu nikidamu iyiook inkilikuanat sidain anaa Yesu pee kintadamu iltung'ana imbaa naagut oleng.

Kegira Yesu aikilikuan iltung'ana enaipirta embae nagut naipirta enkirukoto, inchere kaing'ai Messia? Newal ninche aajoki Yesu "***Ole Daudi.***" Kake ore pee meeta ewalata nalang ina, naa etiu anaa era Yesu oltung'ani ake oata tipat (Ing'orai 2 Samuel 7: 12-16). Tisipu ajo etejo Yesu eiroro Daudi te Nkiyang'et Sinyati. Neaku, keitodolu ajo ketii Enkai tenebo Daudi pee eiger embuku Olkerempe le Nkai.

Neaku, ore pee ejo, "Etiaaka Olaitoriani, Olaitoriani lai" naa kegira Daudi aimaki Enkai o Messia, kake ore Messia naa Olaitoriani sii ninye. Neitoki ajo, "Totona te tatene ai, metaba anaa neitadou ilmang'ati linono apik abori nkejek inono" (Mat. 22: 44; Iasat 2: 34-36; Marko 16: 19; Ilhebrania 1: 13; 8:1; 10: 12, 13; 12: 2). Neaku, kejoito inchere etipikaki Messia tatene Enkai kewon. Metaa ore Messia naa oltung'ani amu enkerai e Daudi kake Enkai sii amu ketii tenebo Enkai te tatene enye. Amu etejo Isaya 42: 8, "***Ara nanu Olaitoriani, ina enkarna ai, ore enkitoo ai nemaisho nanu likae, nemaisho enkisisa ai nkitanyaanyukot oo nkaitin naaguetuno.***" Neaku, tenaa keisho likae erishata te tatene enye naa lasima pee era ninye sii Enkai.

Keyieu Yesu neiteng'en ninche pee edamu ajo kaing'ai Messia tenguton. Amu ore te ninche mera Messia Enkai nemera ninye Olaitoriani. Neaku, kejoito Yesu inchere ore Messia naa oltung'ani aa enkerai e Daudi, kake era sii ninye Olaitoriani anaa Enkai. Ina pee eipoto Daudi ninye Olaitoriani.

Neureyu iltung'ana o metaba anaa neeku meyieu neikilikuan ninye imbaa. Kajo etodua aajo eing'en oleng netii Enkai tenebo ninye.

Neaku, kenare nikisis Yesu anaa Olaitoriani. Nikincho ninye enkishui ang nikisuj ninye too Itauja lang pooki. Kegol oleng pee eas Ilfarisayo ina amu kegira aadamu Messia tiai oitoi. Nemeeta ninche osiligi aajo era Yesu Messia.



**46. Eisikong'a Yesu laiteng'enak loo nkitanapat o Lfarisayo - 1- Matayo 23: 1-13; Luka 11: 43, 46; 20: 45, 46.**



Matang'as aadamu kulo kererin telulung'ata. Ore kulo tung'ana ooji ilaiteng'enak loo nkitanapat o Lfarisayo naa keiteng'enisho oleng kake mesuj enkiteng'enare enye. Kaata osiligi ajo kesuj embata kake kegira Yesu aiorie lelo lemesujita enajo. Neaku, ketii iltung'ana taata oiteng'enisho oleng kake mesujita enkiteng'enare enye. Ore oltung'ani oiteng'enisho oleng naa keidim ataa keyiolo imbaa kumok oleng te lukunya enye neeta sii enkishooroto enkiteng'enare kake eton eitu ejing nena baa oltau lenye. Kelelek tniro imbaa alang tinisuj ninche. Amu, ebaiki nememe tniro kake ore pee isuj naa ebaiki nitum inkisililot aashu ebaiki naa lasima pee intaduu kewon. Ketii Endung'et e Rashe o Lmaasai najo, "*Mme tumoto nagol kake barata,*" aa inchere kelelek pee ijo ias embae naje kake kegol pee intabaya. Naa kelelek sii tniro imbaa kumok kake kegol oleng tinisuj inkiguanat inono. Ore tenkaraki imbaa naajio nena keikok Yakobo iyiook pee mikisioki aaku ilaiteng'enak (Yakobo 3: 1).

Keipirta kulo kererin erikore. Etaruoyie erikore e Israel tina rishata. Amu, ore ilkumok naa isunkuro. Amu, keiro imbaa kumok kake mesujita. Ore pee erruoyo erikore naa kerruoyo sii imbaa pooki. Ore taata tenemeeta kanisa erikore sidai nerruoyo imbaa pooki. Ore tendorropo naa ore olarikoni sidai naa ilo osujita enairo toltau sidai. Kenyokita pee meaku osunkuroi. Neaku, matonyok pee mikisioki aadung'oki Ilfarisayo enkiguena nimikidol ate. Kenare nikidol ate nikidol sii inkanisani ang pee kirerioo enkitapong'oriye.

Matisipu Matayo 23: 1-4 nejo, "*Neirorie Yesu ina kata siamon o looiteng'eni lenyena ajoki, 'Laiteng'enak loo nkitanapat o Lfarisayo ootonita to lorika le Musa. Ore imbaa pooki naajoki ninche intae entaas, niaasiasa, (kake miaasiasa enaas ninche); amu eiro ninche nemeas. Amu eeniki ilolan sapuki ooiroishi aaiteliki iloilila loo ltung'ana; nemeyieu ninche neigusie too lkimojino lenye.'*" (Ore kulo rorei "kake miaasiasa enaas ninche" meigero tena oshi Bibilia nikiata te Kimaasai. Neaku, ore lelo tung'ana ooibelekenya ina Bibilia te Kimaasai netapong'ori neitu epik kulo rorei. Kake anaata etii amu etii Bibilia tenkutuk o Lgiriki netii sii Bibilia te Kingeresa.)<sup>69</sup>

Ore pee ejo "*ootonita to lorika le Musa*" naa kegira aimaki inchere keeta ninche enkidimata anaa Musa apa aa ninye olaiteng'enani loo Siraeli. Kesipa keiro ninche imbaa naasipa neaku

keishiakino tenesuj ninche. Kake isunkuro ninche neaku meishiakino tenesuj enaas ninche. Ore te sipata kegol oleng tinisuj oltung'ani lemesujita ninye enajo. Amu, ore pee idol ninye nemesujita enkiteng'enare enye neitashal ina oltau lino. Kake matoomon Enkai pee kisuj esipata pooki kata amu meetai oltung'ani lemepong'ori neaku ore pee king'or iltung'ana ake naa ekipong'ori. Kake keyieu sii nikiata enjurrunoto pee mikisuj enkoitoi nemesipa.

Ore pee eimaki ilolan sapuki ooiroishi naa kegira aimaki enkiteng'enare enye narrish oleng nemeeta olng'ur. Amu, kesipa ketii inkitanapat kake ketii enkoitoi enkiteng'enare e nena kitanapat nemesidai. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ketii enkatini naiteng'en iyiook enaipirta ina te mbuku e Yohana 8: 1-11. Amu, keyieu nesuj ina kitanapata naipirta eloloito kake meeta olng'ur neitu eyau sii olupayan otaasa ina. Naa kegira sii ninche aasishore ina kitok anaa enkitolonyata pee eesek Yesu (Yohana 8: 6). Ore ai kitanyaanyukoto naa tenejo kanisa lasima pee eoro olupayan o nkituak enyena (netoni o nabo) teneaku olairukoni ata tenaa eyama ninche apa eton eitu eaku olairukoni.

Neas Ilfarisayo nena pooki kake meeta enkoitoi pee eretu ninche pee eirridu. Kedung'oki enkiguena ake nemeretu ninche pee ebulu te nkoitoi e Yesu. Kelelek pee kidung'oki ilkulikae enkiguena kake kegol oleng pee kiasishore erishata ang pee kinkok ninche pee eirridu nebulu sii. Menare nerikino iyiook inkitanapat kake kenare nikidamu sii enikiyieu tenkiting'oto. Kiyieu enjeunoto enye. Kiyieu nebulu tiatua Yesu. Kiyieu netum ninche elakunoto o enchipai nasipa.

**Matayo 23: 5-12 - "*Neas isiaaitin enye pooki pee edol iltung'ana, amu eitalala lkerreti lenye neitulus enkikodo oo nkilani enye. Nenyor iwuejitin enkanyit too siruai, o lorikan sidain tiatua inkajjik entumo, neshipa te neirorokini too wuejitin neemirishoreki, nenyor te neipoti aajo 'Olaiteng'enani'. Kake eminchosho eipoti intae aajo 'Olaiteng'enani' amu obo olaiteng'enani' linyi, nirara pooki ilalashera. Nimijojo oltung'ani papa tenkop, amu obo Papa linyi otii keper. Niminchosho eji intae ilarikok amu obo olarikoni linyi naa Kristo. Ore ilo ora kitok te intae, keaku osinka linyi. Ore oloilepie kewan, neitadouni; ore oloitadou kewan neilepieki.*"**

Ore teumata tinikidamu kulo kererin naa keipirta olwuasa. Kiyieu pooki neyiolou iltung'ana aajo kiasita imbaa sidain. Ore inkulie katitin nikilepie ate alang enaishiakino pee kitum errepet oo ltung'ana. Kegira apa ninche aaitaakuno anaa kesujita Enkai. Kake keasita nena baa pooki pee edol iltung'ana.

Ore enedukuya, kepik inkutiti sandukuni ilpurai loo nkomomi enye nepik ilkererin ooling'uaa Bibilia atua ninche aa inchere Enaidurra 13: 2-16; Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 6: 4-9; 11: 13-21. Keas ina tenkaraki indamunot enye naarrish naaipirta Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 6: 8 o 11: 18.<sup>70</sup> Nejo Matayo "eitalala" ninche. Neaku, keitobir isandukuni sapukin alang enaishiakino. Ata tenaa eikutiti mme lasima pee eas oltung'ani ina pee edamu ororei le Nkai. Amu ore pee eas etiu anaa keasita pee edol iltung'ana. Neaku, keishiakino oleng tenikiyiolou ororei le Nkai nikimbung sii too lukuny. Amu, ketii ilairukok ootonita te kanisa enkata naado oleng kake eton meyiolo ororei le Nkai. Tininkilikuan ninche ajo kaji etii ilkererin oopirta enkirridunoto meyiolo. Kenare nikiteng'en iltung'ana lang aa inkera o ltung'ana moruak metayiolo ororei le Nkai tenguton. Kake menare nikiata olwuasa oopirta ina. Menare nikilepie ate aashu kias isiaaitin pee edol iltung'ana. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki nenap taata oltung'ani Bibilia enye iwuejitin pooki neelo pee edol iltung'ana ajo era olairukoni odupa. Kake kenare nikirrip ate tialo kuna baa.

Kejo sii kulo kererin, "***neitulus enkikodo oo nkilani enye***" (Matayo 23: 5). Kesujita enkitanapata naipirta ina naimaka Enkikena 15: 38-39; Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 22: 12. Kake eitoodoro lelo goso (inkopit) pee edol iltung'ana. Neyiolou aajo oltung'ani le Nkai odupa ilo. Neaku, etapong'ori ninche hoo nesujita enkitanapata e Nkai. Amu, eituluso ina kitanapata tenkaraki olwuasa lenye. Ore taata ebaiki neishop olairukoni esuti pee edol iltung'ana ajo era olairukoni odupa. Mme torrono esuti kake ore pee eishop oltung'ani esuti te nkaraki pee edol iltung'ana naa ebaiki neasita tenkaraki olwuasa. Kake Enkai nayiolo oltau lenye.

Nelo dukuya ajo, "***Nenyor iwuejitin enkanyit too siruai, o lorikan sidain tiatua inkajjik entumo.***" (Matayo 23: 6). Keeta oshi ninche Ilorikan ootii dukuya iltung'ana tentumo otonie ilaiteng'enak aashu iltung'ana ooata tipat. Neaku, keyieu ninche netoni te nene wuejitin. Keyieu neaku ninche ile dukuya too lkulikae. Kajo kepaasha tenelikini oltung'ani pee eton te dukuya

iltung'ana o teneas ninye tolwuasa. Kake keyieu nikirrip ate oleng tina bae amu kelelek pee kiwuasare iwuejitin sidain.

Neitoki ajo, ***"neshipa te neirorokini too wuejitin neemirishoreki, nenyor te neipoti aajo 'olaiteng'enani'. Kake eminchosho eipoti intae aajo 'Olaiteng'enani' amu obo olaiteng'enani linyi, nirara pooki ilalashera."*** (Matayo 23: 7). Ore apa tina rishata naa keishiakino teneiroroki oltung'ani oata tipat oleng.<sup>71</sup> Neshipa sii ninche pee eng'amu ina kirorokino. Ore pee ejo "olaiteng'enani" naa kegira aimaki ilo rorei oji "Rabbi" aa inchere oltung'ani oata tipat aashu olaiteng'enani. Kake kegira Yesu aiteng'en iyiook pee kirrip ate tenaipirta inkarn pooki naaijo nena pee mikilepie ate nimikilepie ilkulikae. Kake matadamu kulo kererin oomaki ilaiteng'enak - Iasat 13: 1; 1 Tim. 2: 7; Efeso 4: 11; Yakobo 3: 1. Keimaki lelo kererin ilaiteng'enak ootii kanisa. Neaku, kegira Yesu aimaki olwuasa. Amu, keidimayu pee eilepie olaiteng'enani kewon tenkaraki ina arna. Kake ore likae malimui neeta emborron nemeshilaa ina arna. Ketii inkoitoi kumok nikiindim aalepie ate. Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani kara Olmaasani tolwuasa neaku torriono. Nejo likae kara Olmusunkui to lwuasa neaku torriono. Nejo likae kara oldakitari to lwuasa neaku torriono. Nejo likae kara "olpastai" aashu kara "olmusheni" to lwuasa. Nejo Yesu, ***"amu obo olaiteng'enani linyi, nirara pooki ilalashera."*** Ore tenkaraki ina nemeishiakino tinikilepie iltung'ana ooje aitulusoo to lkulikae. Ekiasishore oshi inkarn naaje pee kias ina. Kake keyieu nikirrip nena arn. Matadamu aajo kitii pooki abori enkitoria e Yesu. Metaa mikilepie sii enkiteng'enare ang aapik shumata enkiteng'enare e Yesu. Matadamu sii aajo kirisio pooki tedukuya Yesu. Ore oltung'ani lemeeta intokitin naa kenyaanyukie ilo tung'ani karsis. Ore oltung'ani oshomo skuul naa kenyaanyukie ilo leitu elo skuul. Ore olarikoni le kanisa naa kenyaanyukie likae leme olarikoni otii kanisa ake. Kake mme torriono teneyieu olarikoni ina siai erikore e kanisa anaa enajo 1 Timoteo 3: 1 teneas esiai enye temberron.

Nelo Yesu dukuya ajoki ninche, ***"Nimijojo oltung'ani papa te nkop, amu obo Papa linyi otii keper"*** (Mat. 23: 9). Neaku, mikimpot oltung'ani aajo papa tenikiyiolo aajo keipirta enkarna nailepie oltung'ani aitulusoo to lkulikae. Amu ore toonkulie wuejitin too rorei le Nkai keipoti iltung'ana aajo papa nemetii enyamali anaa 1 Ilkorintio 4: 15 o Lgalatia 4: 19 pee eipot Paulo kewon ajo papa. Keipot Paulo Ilyahudi ajo papa to Iasat 22: 1. Neipot Yohana ilpayiani ajo "iloo papa" te 1 Yohana 2: 13. Neaku, tenkitanyaanyukoto, kaata osiligi ajo mme torriono sii katukul teneipot enkerai papai lenye ajoki "papa." Amu, ketii ilkulikae kererin ooitanap iyiook pee kiyanyit pooki ng'ai anaa enaishiakino (1 Petero 2: 17). Tisipu sii kulo kererin oopirta enkanyit - Tito 2: 2; 1 Tim. 3: 2, 4, 8, 11; 1 Ilesalonike 5: 12; Efeso 5: 33. Kake matorrip ate amu ketii inkansani naasishore inkarn pee eilepie iltung'ana aitulusoo to lkulikae, neme ina arna nabo naji "papa" kake keasishore inkulie arn kumok pee eas ina.

Nelo Yesu dukuya nejo, ***"Niminchosho eji intae ilarikok amu obo olarikoni linyi naa Kristo"*** (Mat. 23: 10). Kajo nanu keipirta sii ele kerere olwuasa. Meishiakino tinikilepie iltung'ana shumata ilkulikae tenkoitoi olwuasa. Nemeishiakino teneata ilarikok aashu ilaiteng'enak olwuasa. Amu, keimaki Ilhebrania ilarikok le kanisa te mbuku enye te nkoitoi sidai (Ilhebrania 13: 7, 17). Ore sii te Timoteo neipot Paulo ilpayiani le kanisa ajo ilaitashekinok te nkoitoi sidai (1 Timoteo 3: 1). Ore pee eipot ninche neijia naa keasishore ilo rorei oji "bishop" aa inchere tenkutuk o Lgiriki "episkopeis." Nikiasishore sii ilo rorei oji "eldas" te Kingeresa aashu "olarikoni" te Kimaasai. Kake kenyaanyuk pooki. Kegira aaimaki pooki entoki nabo. Ore sii to Lgalatia 2: 2 neyanyit Paulo ilpayiani le kanisa ooje neipot ninche ajo ilarikok. Neas sii ina olaigeroni lo Lhebrania te mbuku enye te matua 13: 24.

Ketii olang'eni obo oimaka ilo rorei oasishore Yesu te Matayo 23: 10 nejo keidimayu pee eipirta oltung'ani oiteng'enitai likae obo anaa olmalimui aashu olaiteng'enani. Ore te Kingeresa keji ilo tung'ani "tutor."<sup>72</sup> Neaku, tenaa neijia kegira aitanap Yesu iyiook pee mikilepie ilaiteng'enak lang aitulusoo te Yesu. Nimikiisis ninche te rishata e Yesu. Nimikilepie ninche shumata metaa ekiiruk enajo ninche nemetii enjurrunoto. Amu, etejo, ***"obo olarikoni (aashu Olaiteng'enani) linyi naa Kristo."***

Neaku, kajo ore enkoitoi naret iyiook naa tinikimpot ilkulikae airukok aajo ilalashera aashu inkanashara alang tinikiasishore inkulie arn naaidim aipirta olwuasa. Aashu kiasishore inkarn enye ake.

Nelo Yesu dukuya ajo, **"Ore ilo ora kitok te intae, keaku osinka linyi. Ore oloilepie kewan, neitadouni; ore oloitadou kewan neilepieki"** (Mat. 23: 11, 12). Matadamu aajo ore enkoitoi e Yesu naa enkoitoi emborron. Ketii iltung'ana ootii atua kanisa oogira aailepie ate. Kake kelotu erishata pee eitadou Enkai ninche. Kitodua pooki oltung'ani oilepie kewon kake ore tesiadi nebatata ninye. Ore oltung'ani oyieue neilepie kewon naa keing'oru inkoitoi kumok pee eas ina aa kenyor inkarn naaje aashu kenyor isiaaitin naaje naajo ninye isiaaitin e tipat. Neaku, maing'oru anaake inkoitoi pee kintadou ate. Amu, teneyieue Enkai naa kelotu erishata pee eilepie Enkai iyiook.

Ore Ifarisayo o laiteng'enak loo Israeli naa kesuj ninche enkoitoi enkop pee etum engolon o enkidimata. Kake ore enkoitoi e Yesu naa enkoitoi osinka. Metaa kisiai ilkulikae nikiretu ninche. Nimikilepie ate. Nikisilig Enkai pee eilepie iyiook te rishata enye.

#### **47. Eisikong'a Yesu Iaiteng'enak loo nkitanapat o Lfarisayo -2 - Matayo 23: 13-22.**

Matang'as aasipu Matayo 23: 13 pee ejo Yesu, **"Oi! intae sunkuro loo laiteng'enak loo nkitanapat o Lfarisayo! amu irishieshie iltung'ana enkitoria e keper, nimijing'ijing'i intae maate, ore ilooyieue nejing, nimitikiki ejing."** Kaji eiko ninche pee erishie iltung'ana enkitoria e keper? Kajo tenkaraki inkitanapat enye kumok o ndamunot enye naipirta ng'ok o laing'okok. Neaku, ata teneyieue neirridu oltung'ani nejing enkitoria e keper, kegol oleng pee eas ina amu keponaa Ifarisayo inkitanapat naairoshi nemenapayu. Megira ninche aadamu iltauja loo ltung'ana kake kegira aadamu tenaa keidim aatusuj inkitanapat enye. Naa kegira sii ninche aadamu ng'ok anaa entoki ti oriong mme entoki eatua iltauja loo ltung'ana. Neaku, ebaiki neaku oltung'ani olo Lyahudi kake meirridu katukul te sipata. Kesujita inkitanapat ti oriong kake keeta enyamali sapuk tiatua oltau lenye.

Ore ai oitoi naikenie oltung'ani emilanko enkitoria e keper naa teneiteng'en imbaa nemesipa. Neaku, keiteng'en imbaa nemesipa pee etum iltung'ana aashu pee etum iropiyiani. Keimaki Paulo ina te 2 Timoteo 4: 3 pee ejo, **"Amu kelotu enkata nemeyieue iltung'ana neng'iri ina kiteng'enare supat kake esuj ninche iyieunot enye neing'uraki ate ilturrurri loo laiteng'enak ooitabaya nena naayieue ninche , te ng'ion oo nkiyiaa enye nepaash inaasipa aasuj inkatinin e lejare."**

Ore ai oitoi naikenie iltung'ana emilanko enkitoria e keper naa tenemegira ninche aaiteng'en iltung'ana te nyorrata. Kesipa keidimayu pee kinteng'en imbaa naagol anaa enaasita Yesu te kulo kererin, kake keeta Yesu enyorrata sapuk oleng te ninche. Ina pee egira aliki ninche esipata. Keliki iyiook Paulo ajo ore pee mikiata enyorrata naa pesho enkirukoto ang (1 Ilkorintio 13: 1-3).

**Matayo 23: 14 - "Ee kake ayia! sunkuro o laiteng'enak loo nkitanapat o Lfarisayo, amu idaarere nkajijik oo nkolia, niomonono enkomono naado aaitaakuno; ore enkaraki ina itumutumu enkiguana nagol oleng."** (Ing'orai sii Marko 12: 40.)

Kainyio tipat tenejo **"idaarere nkajijik oo nkolia?"** Meibala oleng ewalata kake keibala embae nabo naa inchere kegira ninche aalej inkolia pee etum dupoto. Ebaiki neeta olosek pee etum iropiyiani pee eomonoki ninche. Aashu ebaiki neeta olosek pee ejo keitashesiki inkajijik enye kake keitalak ninche alang enaishiakino. Aashu, ebaiki ore pee eye olupayan netum enkoitoi pee elej enkitok enye pee eya enkaji enye. Aashu epuo anaake aigarakino enkitoomono enye to losek.<sup>73</sup> Keimaki Isaya ina bae tembuku enye - Isaya 10: 1-4, nejo olkereri li ong'uan, **"... neitaa ninche nkolia entoki nataarutua, netum aibung'a nena okishin aawaita!"** (Ing'orai sii Enaidurra 22: 21-23; Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 10: 18; 24: 17; Isaya 1: 17, 23; 10: 2; Esekiel 22: 7.) Neaku, ore taata anaata errip neramat kanisa oleng lelo tung'ana oshal anaa inkolia, inkera okishin, ilmodook o laisnak.

Nejo sii ele kereri (Mat. 23: 14) inchere neomon ninche oleng aaitaakuno. Neaku, keeta olwuasa oleng amu keomon pee edol iltung'ana aajo era supati. Ata taata kidol iltung'ana ooas ina.

Keomon oleng te kanisa pee edoli ajo iltung'ana ooata enkiyang'et. Kake etejo Yesu ketum ninche enkiguana nagol oleng. Keikash teneomon ninche too nkisudorot aashu eomon temborryon aasis Enkai toltau osipa. Tisipu sii enajo Yesu te Matayo 5: 5-13 enaipirta enkomono.

**Matayo 23: 15, "Ee kake ayia! ilasirak Olfarisayo isunkuro! amu imanimana naaiposha o enkop natoyio aaing'oru obo osuj intae, ore pee eibelekenya, nintaa ninye ololmoti le nkima katitin are alang ninye intae."** Keeta ninche eyieunoto oleng pee etum ilasujak. Kake megira ninche aaiteng'en ninche aitobiraki. Kegira aaiteng'en ninche pee eibung inkitanapat nesuj inkoon enye kake megira aadamu iltauja lenye. Metaa keeku ilasujak lenye isunkuro sii katitin are alang ninche. Neaku, matorrip ate pee mikitiu anaa ninche amu ebaiki nikinteng'en ororei le Nkai nikiponaa imbaa kumok nemetii ororei le Nkai, metaa keaku ilasujak lang isunkuro oosujita imbaa e oriong ake kake eitorrok iltauja lenye. Ebaiki nikiata sii enkirowuaj pee kinteng'en ororei le Nkai kake kigira aapong'ori te nkiteng'enare ang. Matadamu sii enatejo oltung'ani obo amu etejo ninye ore pee esuj oltung'ani imbaa e dini enye naa keidim ataasa imbaa kumok torrok elejita kewon ajo keasita imbaa sidain.<sup>74</sup>

**Matisipu sii tipat e Matayo 23: 16-22.** Ore te eumata keipirta imbaa naata tipat alang inkulie. Ketii iltung'ana oojo kenyaanyuk imbaa pooki te Bibilia kake mesipa ina. Ketii imbaa naata tipat alang inkulie. Ore pee mikijur ina bae naa keyau enchankar tiatua kanisa. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki nejo oltung'ani keeta enkiworoto oo lng'ejepa tipat oleng o metaa nejo ninche ore pee meas iltung'ana pooki ina mera ninche ilairukok oodupa. Nepong'ori ninye tina oitoi. Ore likae nejo keidip teneomon oltung'ani ake pee eng'amu Yesu neaku olairukoni. Kake meshilaa enkirridunoto nasipa o enkibatisa. Nepong'ori sii ninye tina oitoi. Ore likae neiuloki enkibatisa ake nemeiteng'en oltung'ani enaipirta enkirridunoto o nkirukoto te nguton. Nepong'ori sii ninye. Ore likae nelotu kanisa anaake kake meramat olmarei lenye neeta olwuasa. Nepong'ori sii ninye tina oitoi.

Kejoito sii Yesu inchere kenyaanyuk ilmuma pooki. Keeta ninche ilosekin pee ejo eisidai olmumai oje nemesidai olmumai oje. Kake ore te Yesu kenyaanyuk pooki. Ore pee ejo oltung'ani keas embae, anaata eas toltau osipa nemeesishore ilosekin pee epaash olmumai lenye. Ore te sipata te Yesu naa keikash tinikipal ilmuma pooki anaa enatejo ninye te Matayo 5: 33-37. Amu, ore pee ejo oltung'ani oisiligayu ee, naa keikash alang oltung'ani lemeisiligayu tenenya ilmuma iip.

#### **48. - Eisikong'a Yesu Ilteng'enak loo nkitanapat o Lfarisayo - 3 - Matayo 23: 23-28**

Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana kulo kererin nintoki adamu kuna baa.

**Matayo 23: 23, 24** - Keipirta kulo kererin enkoitoo nikipong'oriye oshi tinikinturukie imbaa kutiti nikipal imbaa sapukin. Kenyokita ninche Ilfarisayo pee eitayu ematua e tomon kake mesujita enkoitoo esipata, olng'ur o enkisiligata. Etiu anaa oltung'ani taata lemeok enaisugi kake kelejisho nemeeta olng'ur toolkulikae. Aashu, oltung'ani olotu kanisa anaake kake kelo sii oloiboni metaa megira ninye aisilig Enkai anaake tenkishui enye. Neaku, kesipa eitorrono teneok oltung'ani enaisugi neeku kenare nepal. Kake ore pee meok oltung'ani enaisugi kake kelejisho nemeeta olng'ur netapong'ori oleng. Kegira ninye asuj imbaa eoriong ake. Nemedamu ajo kedol Enkai iltauja lang. Ebaiki neranyisho oleng olayioni oje too sinkolioitin le Nkai kake ore kewarie nelo inkang'itie aas imbaa nemeishiakino. Etapong'ori ninye anaa Ilfarisayo apa. Neaku, matang'as aadamu aajo kaji etii iltauja lang pee kirerioo sii inkulie baa ti oriong. Kenare nikipal imbaa pooki torrok kake eitorrono oleng tinikipal imbaa e oriong ake netii esunkureisho atua iltauja lang.

**Matayo 23: 25, 26** - Ore ewalata naa pee eirridu tiatua iltauja lenye pee ererioo imbaa e oriong. Amu, iltauja lang oitore imbaa pooki. Matadamu ina dung'et erashe natolimuo Yesu. Ebaiki nikincho oltung'ani enkirompe sidai oriong kake ore pee isipu nidol iloiererioni ootii atua. Kaa ijo? Kesipa miyieu niasishore o metabaa anaa neitukui atua. Neaku, maitukuo iltauja lang pee kipuo dukuya aas imbaa pooki Olaitoriani te nkoitoo esipata nikiata sii eng'iriata o enkibooroto e ate. Ore inkulie katitin keyieu iltung'ana enkarna sidai kake kegol oleng pee eirridu imbaa pooki

torrok tiatua iltauja lenye. Keisudoo imbaa tiatua ate amu keure iltung'ana. Kake anaata kiure Enkai alang iltung'ana anaa enajo Luka 12: 4, 5.

**Matayo 23: 27, 28** - Kelo Yesu dukuya aisho enkitanyaanyukoto naipirta inkuraren "*naaelieki enturoto meiborra, nedoli anaa sidain ti oriong kake ore atua eiputa loik loo lmeneng'a o Loirerioni pooki.*" Nelo Yesu dukuya ajo, "*Naa neijia sii itiuu intae, edoli intae ti oriong aaijo irara supati kake ore tiatua, nebore esunkureisho o enkarruoisho.*" Neaku, ore ti oriong etiu ninche anaa iltung'ana supati oleng. Ebaiki neeta enkarna sidai too ltung'ana amu kesujita inkitanapat e Nkai ti oriong. Kake ore tiatua iltauja lenye kerok oleng. Ebaiki netii enkiba, ing'urrat o nkulie baa kumok torrok. Ore taata ebaiki netii oltung'ani kanisa, neomon oleng, neranyisho oleng, neitayu ematua e tomon kake ore tiatua oltau lenye etii esunkureisho, enkiba, ing'urrat torrok o nkulie baa kumok nemesidain. Kake ore pee edol iltung'ana ninye nejo keirowua ninye oleng te kanisa naa oltung'ani supat. Kake kedol Enkai oltau lenye. Nenare neirridu ninye eton ebaiki. Ing'orai Yeremia 4: 14; 17: 9; 1 Samuel 16: 7; Iasat 1: 24; Olkerempe 139: 23; Ndung'eta Erashe 4: 23.

#### **49. Eisikong'a Yesu Ilaiteng'enak loo nkitanapat o Lfarisayo - 4 - Matayo 23: 29-39 Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana kulo kererin nintoki adamu kuna baa.**

Ore ti oriong keisis ninche Ilfarisayo iloibonok ootulusoitie kake kelelek ina amu meekure etii ninche egira aliki Ilfarisayo pee eirridu. Tena ketii Ilfarisayo apa tenkata e lelo oibonok anaata etaara ninche anaa enataasa ilkulikae te rishata enye. Amu, keeta Ilfarisayo iltauja torrok, naa ore imbaa pooki eing'uaa iltauja lang. Etaa kear Ilfarisayo Yesu pesho nemeeta Yesu entioto. Neaku, mepaasha ninche o lelo ootara apa iloibonok. Etara sii ninche Stefano pesho nemeeta ninye entioto.

Ore taata ebaiki nelotu oltung'ani aliki intae ilomon supati kake kelimu sii imbaa naagol naipirta ng'ok niminyorrinyorro intae ninye. Nimiyieu nimbelekenyanya. Niminteng'ening'ene inkera inyi pee esuj esipata nemeibelekenya ninche. Kake kelotu erishata pee eibalayu ajo eisidain lelo tung'ana apa ootolimutuo ilomon supati. Neiteru inkera inyi aasis lelo apa tung'ana. Kake keisis ninche ti oriong ake amu ore taata pee ening ilomon supati neton ake meyieu nening. Eisulaki tenelimu imbaa naasipa naaipirta ng'ok. Neaku, kelelek pee kisis iltung'ana yiolot apa kake kegol oleng pee kirridu taata te sipata.

Neyieu Yesu neirridu pooki amu etejo Yesu, "*Ai katitin ajo atonyuaa ajo aiturrur inkera inono anaa enkuku naiturrur inkuoo enyena too naipuko enyena, nitanyaita!*" (Mat. 23: 37). Keeta Enkai oling'ur sapuk oleng neyieu neirridu pooki anaa enajo 2 Petero 3:9. Kake kegol ilukuny ooltung'ana. Netii ilkumok lemeyieu neirridu. Keyieu nesuj ing'urrat enye alang enkoitoi Enkai naitoriori. Keyietu Enkai iltung'ana kake meisimaki ninche. Keyieu neponu tooltauja sidain. Neaku, keirriwaki ninye ilaiteng'enak kake meisimaki pee eiruk. Kesipa keasisho Enkiyang'et Sinyati tiatua iltauja lenye anaa enataasa ninye te nkolong e Pentekoste (Iasat 2: 37) kake ore pee meyieu oltung'ani neirridu meisimaki Enkai ninye. Keretu kake meisimaki.

#### **50. Enkidaaroto enkaji e Nkai o enkiting'oto - Matayo 24: 1-14 - Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana kulo kererin nintoki adamu kuna baa.**

Etang'asa aliki Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena enaipirta enkidaaroto enkaji e Nkai. Ore tiatua kulo kererin neimaki ina. Ore kuna baa pooki naa etaase eton eitu elotu enkidaaroto enkaji e Nkai aa inchere Yerusalem.<sup>75</sup> Kake ore te sipata etaasate sii nena baa tenaalo enkidaaroto e Yerusalem naa eton egira aasayu o taata. Etang'asa aimaki Yesu imbaa naaitapong'oo iltung'ana. Ore enedukuya, etejo keponu iltung'ana oojo era Kristo. Naa kesipa ina amu eetuo apa iltung'ana kumok oojo era Messia. Neitapong'oo ilkumok. Neye iltung'ana kumok tenkaraki elejare enye. Ata taata keponu iltung'ana oojo era iltung'ana le Nkai kake keitapong'oo iltung'ana kumok. Kejo keyiolo esipata kake meyiolo. Ore inkulie katitin negelu ilkererin oogol ooling'uaa Bibilia neitoki aagelu ilkulikae

kererin ootiu anaa kegilunore lelo le dukuya. Kake megira aaisom Bibilia pee etum esipata kake pee egilunore ilairukok le Yesu. Matorrip ate te lelo tung'ana. Materretenata pee kiata iwalat pee mejo iltung'ana kesipa enatejo ninche. Ematinyikaki sii Enkai te nkomoone pee kitum engolon tiatua iltauja lang pee kisuj esipata. Amu, ebaiki nikiyiolo esipata kake ore tenkaraki ilkulikae mikiyieu nikisuj.

Nelo dukuya Yesu alimu ajo keponu ilarrabali o nkulie nyamalaritin kumok enkop kake eton eng'or enkiting'oto. Kejo iltung'ana kumok taata inchere ore tenkaraki inyamalaritin nikidolita taata etaa kebau enkiting'oto. Kake etejo Yesu inchere ore pee kidol nena baa nikiyiolo aajo enkiterunoto ake oo sinaitin ninche. Amu, etejo Yesu, "*eton eng'or enkiting'oto*" (Mat. 24: 6). Neaku, matorrip ate pee mikijo imbaa nemesipa. Amu, keyiolo Enkai enkata enye pee eshukunye Yesu. Ore ilkipaareta le Yesu tenelotu enkiting'oto Enkaji Enkai etiu anaa enkiting'oto enkop te ninche. Neaku, ebaiki egira sii Yesu aimaki enkidaaroto e Yerusalem.

Ore enanarikino te iyiook naa pee kirretena inkatitin pooki anaa enajo Petero tembuku enye - 2 Petero 3: 8-15. Ing'orai sii ena matua nikitii te Matayo 24: 36-44.

Nejo Yesu inchere lasima pee eponu inkisilisilot. Neibeakenya ilikumok aaing'uaa enkoitoo enkirukoto (Mat. 24: 9, 10). Kelelek pee esuj oltung'ani Yesu tenemetii enyamali, kake ore pee eponu inkisilisilot naa kelelek sii pee eshalu nebatata. Matoomon Enkai pee eretu iyiook pee kigolu tiatua ninye amu lasima pee eponu imbaa naagol tiatua enkishui ang. Eitu aikata ejoki Enkai iyiook mikitum enyamali tinikiaku ilairukok. Ekitum inyamalaritin kumok kake kiata olaretoni lang oji Yesu aashu Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Kake kesipa ebaiki nikipaash sii inyamalaritin naaje amu kisujita enkoitoo esipata o enkoitoo naaipirta biotisho. Amu, ore pee meok oltung'ani enaisho naa kepaash imbaa kumok torrok. Ore sii pee medekisho naa kepaash imbaa kumok torrok. Ore pee mepurrisho naa kepaash imbaa kumok torrok. Kake ata tenesuj olairukoni enkoitoo sidai naa lasima pee eponu inkisilisilot ti ai oitoo. Neaku, maisiliga Enkai pee eretu iyiook amu ekishal oleng. Ore pee metii ninye nemeeta enikias.

Neitoki Yesu ajo, "*Kake ore olong'iri o metabaiki enkiting'oto nejeu*" (Mat. 24: 13). Kesipa keitajeu iyiook empiris Enkai kake ore pee kishuko siadi katukul metaa meekure kisiligita Enkai nimikitum enjeunoto tenkiting'oto meteleku tinikirridu. Neaku, anaata mikiata olwuasa tialo enjeunoto ang amu ore pee kitum olwuasa neidimayu pee elotu embatatata. Tisipu Ilhebrania 12: 14, 15 amu keipirta ina bae. Matoomon Enkai pee eretu iyiook pee king'iri amu kegol oleng imbaa ena kop naa ketii ilalejak kumok.

Matisipu Matayo 24: 14 tenguton. Matadamu aajo keeta tipat nena kisilisilot pooki amu keipirta ilomon supati. Lasima pee eponu kake ore tiatua nena baa pooki keng'amaa iltung'ana kumok ororei le Nkai nebulu enkitoria Enkai. Naa kelikiori ilomon supati. Eitu ejo ebaiki kake etejo keasi. Keitore Enkai ina bae pee easayu kake keasishore iyiook. Ore pee maas nanu keing'oru Enkai likae tung'ani. Neaku, ore ina siai naa enenye mme enaang. Metaa anaata kijing atua esiai enye pee easishore Enkai iyiook tenkisisa enye. Nimikitum olwuasa anaa iyiook ooitore ina siai.

Etejo kelikiori te nkop pooki. Ore apa tenkata e Paulo nening enkop pooki ilomon supati (Iroma 1: 8; 10: 18; 16: 26; Ilkolosai 1: 6, 23; 1 Ilesalonike 1: 8). Kake keidimayu sii pee egira aimaki erishata tenaalo enkidaaroto e Yerusalem. Keing'oru Enkai enkoitoo pee ening enkop pooki ilomon supati, aa inkulie kuapi anaa Amerika o China. Metii apa ilairukok enkop oo loorok kake ore taata ketii milioni 335.<sup>76</sup> Kake etaasishore Enkai iltung'ana lenyena pee eas ina. Naa eton ake etii esiai sapuk enkop. Neaku, maishoo Enkai enkishui ang pee ening ilkulikae tung'ana leitu ening. Matoomon anaake pee kitum erishata pee kiliki iltung'ana ororei le Nkai. Amu, keyiolo Enkai iltauja lang neaku keisho iyiook erishata. Ore esiai ang naa pee kirretena pee kiliki iltung'ana ororei le Nkai tena rishata naishoo Enkai iyiook. Matadamu sii pee kiomonoki iltung'ana aipot inkarn enye pee eiruk Yesu. Neaku, kidol aajo lasima pee etum kanisa, aa inchere ilairukok, inkisilisilot kumok kake meye kanisa. Kelo dukuya o metaba anaa neibulaa te nkop pooki. Neitoki alotu enkiting'oto.

Matadamu aajo ata tenaa kegulunore iltung'ana kumok oleng imbaa e Nkai eton ake epuo dukuya ilomon supati. Measishore intioli kake keasishore engolon naing'uaa Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Neasishore imasaa naaing'uaa Enkai naagilunore isempewueti anaa enalimu 2 Ilkorintio 10: 4, 5.

### **51. Enkisoma nairirikino Krismass - Ing'orai enkisoma 51 to lari le dukuya.**

### **52. Matayo 24: 15-51 - Entaboi sapuk oleng. Tang'asa isomaki iltung'ana kulo kererin nintoki adamu kuna baa.**

**Matayo 24: 15-28** - Ore pee eimaki olkereri le 15 "*ina torroni nabau e mutata*" naa kegira aimaki enkidaaroto e Yerusalem anaa enalimu Luka 21: 20. Amu, ore pee eponu Ilroma te AD 70 neponu aaparripar Yerusalem. Einyiala sii enkaji e Nkai. Neaku, entorroni sapuk oleng aa entaboi sapuk. Etiu anaa enkiting'oto too Lyahudi. Keimaki Daniel ina bae ti ai oitoti te mbuku enye 11: 31. Kejo ilang'eni kegira ninye aimaki ilo tung'ani apa te rishata e 168 B. C eton eitu elotu Yesu. Amu, etipika ninye inkaitin nemesipa atua enkaji Enkai.<sup>77</sup> Neaku, etaasishore sii Yesu ina kitanyaanyukoto pee eimaki enkidaaroto e Yerusalem.

Nelo Yesu dukuya aisho enkikoo naipirta ina olong. Nelimu esipata naipirta inyamalaritin naatum iltung'ana. Nelimu embuku nabo inchere etuata iltung'ana e million nabo o toki tenkaraki enkidaaroto e Yerusalem.<sup>78</sup>

Keisilig iltung'ana Yerusalem anaa ewueji e Nkai. Nemeeta osiligi ajo keisho Enkai metaasi ina. Kake ore enkoitoti Enkai naa kegut oleng neidimayu pee eisho metaasi imbaa kumok torrok pee eponu imbaa sidain te siadi. Ore te mbuku e Luka 21: 22 kidol aajo eewuo enkidaaroto e Yerusalem te AD 70 tenkaraki enkitamioto. Neaku, "*inkolong'i e nkitamioto kuna naabaya mbaa pooki naatisiraki.*" Kajo nanu enkitamioto tenkaraki ng'ok ooltung'ana leitu eiruk.

Etejo Yesu keponu iltung'ana oojo era Messia. Kake era ninche ilalejak. Keas imbaa inking'asia kake eton mesujita esipata. Ore pee enyiku erishata enkidaaroto e Yerusalem ebaiki netii oltung'ani ojo kara messia tusujuaki. Amu, ebaiki negira aing'oru ilasujak o errepet. Kake etejo Yesu mesipa kulo tung'ana. Amu, etejo keibala elotunoto enye. Neaku, mikincho elej iltung'ana iyiook tina bae. Keipirta sii imbaa e taata eton eitu elotu Yesu amu eetuo ilalejak kumok neasita sii imbaa enking'asia. Neaku, idolita ajo keimaki kulo kererin enkidaaroto e Yerusalem kake keimaki sii elotunoto e Yesu tenkiting'oto.

Nelimu Yesu Endung'et e Rashe nabo, "*Amu enetii empopoki eiturrurrokino Imotonyi.*" Inchere keibala amu ore pee eye ing'uesi neponu ilmotonyi aanya. Naa keibala te pooki ng'ai ajo ketii entoki natua.

Kainyoo enkisoma ang taata tenaipirta nena baa? Ore embae e dukuya naa inchere kenare nikisilig Enkai ake. Mikisilig inkajjik. Nimikisilig esupatisho ang. Enkai ake kisilig paa teneponu inkisilililot nimikinturraa osiligi lang amu eton etii Enkai tenebo iyiook. Ore eniare naa teneponu inyamalaritin kumok keidimayu pee eponu iltung'ana aalej iyiook. Kake matujur iltung'ana nikiomon pee melej iyiook. Nikiyiolou aajo ore pee eshukunye Messia lang (Yesu) naa keibala te pooki ng'ai.

**Matayo 24: 29-35** - Kegol oleng kulo kererin amu keimaki elotunoto e Yesu teneish "*isinaitin le nena olong'i.*" Kake keibala te pooki ng'ai aajo eton eng'or elotunoto enye o taata. Neaku, ebaiki negira Yesu adamu enkidaaroto e Yerusalem anaa enkitanyaanyukoto naaipirta inkolong'i naaponu kenya tenenyiku elotunoto enye. Nejo oltung'ani obo kegira Yesu aimaki enkidaaroto e Yerusalem kake kegira aasishore inkitanyaanyukot naaipirta enkiguana Enkai tenelotu anaa kulo kererin tiatua Oosotua Musana Isaya 13: 9-11; 34: 4-5; Esekiel 32: 7-8; Yoel 2: 10, 31; 3: 15; Amos 8: 9.<sup>79</sup> Ing'orai sii Daniel 7: 13 pee eimaki "obo onyaanyukie enkerai e tung'ani." Neaku, ore pee eimaki Yesu elotunoto enye naa ebaiki negira aimaki enkisulata, enkidimata o enkiguana kake megira aimaki inchere kelotu ena kop ina kata pee eari aidaikie Yerusalem.

Kake kegol oleng amu etejo sii ninye, "*Esipa ajoki intae, meishari kulo tung'ana lena kata eitu ebau kuna baa.*" Neaku, mayiolo tenaa kegira aimaki kulo tung'ana ooishu te nkata enye



aashu kegira aimaki eishoi e lelo tung'ana. Aashu kegira aimaki eishoi torrongo natiina kata o metaba anaa nelotu enkiting'oto. Aashu kegira aimaki nena pooki.<sup>80</sup> Meibala te nanu. Kake keibala embae nabo naa inchere kenare nikirretena te lotunoto enye. Amu, ore pee elotu nemeitoki abaiki nikirridu. Ketii entoki nabo nikisilig naa ekisilig ororei le Nkai amu etejo Yesu, "*Keish shumata o enkop kake meish irerei laainei katukul.*"

**Matayo 24: 36-51** - Keibala ajo kegira Yesu aimaki elotunoto enye o enkiting'oto enkop tiatua kulo kererin. Ata Yesu meyiolo sii ninye ajo kanu eshukunye ena kop. Neaku, ore pee eimaki elotunoto enye te Matayo 24: 29-34 naa ebaiki negira aimaki enkidaaroto e Yerusalem ake.

Ore tiatua Matayo 24: 36-51 kegira Yesu aikok iltung'ana pee erretena inkatitin pooki amu mikiyiolo aajo kanu eshukunye ninye. Ketii iltung'ana ooishoru inkitolonyat aajo etulusoyie enkata naado neitu eshukunye Yesu neaku aainyo pee kintanyamal ate tina bae. Maape dukuya aas ng'ok amu eton kiata erishata. Kake kelejita ate anaa lelo tung'ana te nkata e Noa o anaa lelo tung'ana teina kitanyaanyukoto te Matayo 24: 45-51. Metaa "*kelotu olkitok leilo sinka te nkolong nemeiteikini o te saa nemeyiolo...*" Kaji kinko pee kirreten ate? Nikiomon, nikimbung ororei le Nkai tiatua iltauja lang, nikisilig Enkai ake mme imasaa, nikinyor ilkulikae nikiliki sii ninche ororei le Nkai. Nikinyok aasishore inkishoorot ang anaa enaishiakino. Nikiata enashe anaake tenkaraki empiris e Nkai olng'ur lenye.

Matadamu ai bae nabo naipirta kulo kererin naa inchere tenemeyiolo Yesu ajo kanu eshukunye naa kegol oleng teneponu iltung'ana oojo keyiolo ajo kegira anyiku enkiting'oto enkop. Matorrip ate te naipirta ina bae amu meetai oltung'ani oyiolo ina.

Matadamu sii aajo eishoo Yesu ilkipaareta le dukuya ina kikoo pee erretena pee mebatata. Naa enkikoo sii te iyiook pee mikibatata. Enkikoo te iyiook pee kisilig Enkai inkatitin pooki nimikincho ilkulikae elej iyiook nikimbung sii ororei le Nkai aakurraki o metabau enkiting'oto.

Ore embae nabayie naipirta kulo kererin naa inchere kenare nikidamu aajo kegira alotu enkiguana. Neaku, kenare nikilikioo ilomon supati pee metum ileitu eiruk enkiguana torrongo. Matonyok pee kiomonoki ileitu eiruk niking'oru inkoitoi kumok pee king'arie ninche ilomon supati. Amu, kaata osiligi ajo ore pee kiomon toltauja oowang nening Enkai iyiook neisho iyiook irishat kumok pee king'arie iltung'ana ororei le Nkai.

## IMBUKUI NATAASISHORE (Endnotes)

<sup>1</sup> James DeForest Murch, *Christian Education and the Local Church – History, Principles and Practice* (Cincinnati, Ohio: The Standard Publishing Company, revised edition 1958) 106.

<sup>2</sup> Forrester F. Church, "Rhetorical Structure and Design in Paul's Letter to Philemon," *Harvard Theological Review* 71 (1978) 17-33. Ing'orai enkardasi 27 tina buku. Etejo sii Luther etiu anaa kegira Paulo aliki Filimon inchere, "Thus I renounce my right as you ought to renounce yours, and I set forth as my example so that you may be confounded if you do not do the same." (page 101) Eji te Kimaasai - "Masuj ina oitoi naaidim naaji atusuja pee eaku enkitanyaanyukoto te iyie metaa ipal sii iyie ina oitoi nindim naaji atusuja pee eaku enkitanyaanyukoto ai enkitanyaanyukoto te iyie, paa tinimias nikurru." Martin Luther, *Lectures on Titus, Philemon, and Hebrews*, trans. Jaroslave Pelikan, *Luthers Works*, vol 29 (Saint Louis: Concordia Pub. House, 1968).

<sup>3</sup> Patricia Summerlin Martin, *Beautiful Bible Stories* (Nashville, Tennessee: The Southwestern Company, 1964) 78.

<sup>4</sup> <http://biblia.com/jesusbible/genesis6.htm>

<sup>5</sup> Frederick Dale Bruner, *Matthew: A Commentary* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1990) 59.

<sup>6</sup> Paul Highfield, *Inkisomaritin Naaipirta Imbaa naatii Osotua Musana...* (Springfield, MO: CRM and printed in Nairobi Kenya by Unison Publishers, 2004) 188.

<sup>7</sup> Bruner, 67.

<sup>8</sup> Donald A. Hagner, Matthew 14-28 in *Word Biblical Commentary* vol. 33b (Dallas, Texas: Word books pub., 1995) 323.

<sup>9</sup> John Nolland, *The Gospel of Matthew* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 2005) 615.

<sup>10</sup> Paul Highfield, *Enjurrunoto olkuak too lairukok* (Nairobi, Kenya: CRM publishing printed by Word Alive Publishing, 2007) 147, 148.

<sup>11</sup> <http://www.watchman.org/rektop/heresiethenandnow.htm>; F. W. Mattox, *The Eternal Kingdom* (Delight, Arkansas: Gospel Light Publishing Company, 1961) 74-76.

<sup>12</sup> Highfield, *Enjurrunoto*, 144, 145.

<sup>13</sup> Hagner, 441.

<sup>14</sup> R. T. France, *The Gospel of Matthew* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 2007) 592, 593.

<sup>15</sup> M. Eugene Boring, "Matthew" in *The New Interpreter's Bible*, General editor Leander E. Keck (Nashville: Abingdon Press, 1995) 343. (Twelve volumes)

<sup>16</sup> Solomon, Zeitlin, *Studies in the early History of Judaism* - vol. 2 (New York: KTAV Publishing House, 1974) 456, 457.

<sup>17</sup> Paul Highfield, *Inkisomaritin Naaing'uaa Osotua Ng'ejuk Naaret Ilairukok Pee Eriku Iltung'ana Leitu Eiruk Enetii Yesu Kristo – I* (Nairobi, Kenya: Printed by Word Alive Publishing, copyright remains with Christian Restoration Ministries, 2004) 133, 134.

<sup>18</sup> France, 640, 641.

<sup>19</sup> R. C. H. Lenski, *St. Matthew's Gospel* (Minneapolis, Minnesota: Augsburg Publishing House, 1943) 648, 649.

<sup>20</sup> William Barclay, *The Gospel of Matthew*, vol. 2 (Philadelphia: The Westminster Press, 1975) 167.

<sup>21</sup> Richard J. Foster, *Celebration of Discipline* (New York: Harper and Row, 1978) 111.

<sup>22</sup> Barclay, Matthew, 177.

<sup>23</sup> Barclay, Matthew, 178.

<sup>24</sup> Barclay, Matthew, 182, 183.

<sup>25</sup> France, 687, 688.

<sup>26</sup> Barclay, 185, 186.

- 
- <sup>27</sup> Thomas Watson, *The Doctrine of Repentance* (Edinburgh and Pennsylvania: The Banner of Truth Trust, 1987) 18.
- <sup>28</sup> <http://www.gods bible truth.com/BindingAndLoosing.html>
- <sup>29</sup> Bruner, 236.
- <sup>30</sup> J. C. Exum anaa enaigero te ena buku Terence E. Fretheim, "Exodus" in *Interpretation series: A Bible Commentary for Teaching and Preaching* (Louisville, KY: John Knox Press, 1991) 39, 40.
- <sup>31</sup> Maxie D. Dunnam, *The Communicator's Commentary: Exodus* (US: Word, 1987) 44, 45.
- <sup>32</sup> Randall C. Bailey, *The College Press NIV Commentary: Exodus* (Joplin, MO: College Press, 2007) 72.
- <sup>33</sup> Terence E. Fretheim, "Exodus" in *Interpretation series: A Bible Commentary for Teaching and Preaching* (Louisville, KY: John Knox Press, 1991) 38.
- <sup>34</sup> John I Durham, "Exodus," in *The Word Biblical Commentary* (Waco, Texas: Word Books, 1987) 38.
- <sup>35</sup> Durham, 39.
- <sup>36</sup> <http://jewishencyclopedia.com/view.jsp?artid=52&letter=N>
- <sup>37</sup> <http://jewishencyclopedia.com/view.jsp?artid=206&letter=J>
- <sup>38</sup> [http://faculty.gordon.edu/hu/bi/ted\\_hildebrandt/otesources/02-exodus/text/Articles/Allen-Ex4-Bloody-BSac.pdf](http://faculty.gordon.edu/hu/bi/ted_hildebrandt/otesources/02-exodus/text/Articles/Allen-Ex4-Bloody-BSac.pdf) Aashu ing'orai ena buku: Ronald B. Allen, "The Bloody Bridegroom in Exodus 4: 24-26," *Bibliotheca Sacra* 153 no 611 (July-September, 1996) 259-269.
- <sup>39</sup> Douglas K. Stuart, "Exodus" in *The New American Commentary* (Nashville, Tenn. Broadman & Holman Publishers, 2006) 155.
- <sup>40</sup> Stuart, 152, 153.
- <sup>41</sup> <http://www.easyenglish.info/problems/tpaou02-pbw.htm>
- <sup>42</sup> Stuart, 169 footnote number 164.
- <sup>43</sup> David Padfield, *Against All the God of Egypt* (David Padifield, 2002 [www.padfield.com](http://www.padfield.com)) 3.
- <sup>44</sup> Padfield, 4.
- <sup>45</sup> Padfield, 4.
- <sup>46</sup> John J. Davis, *Studies in Exodus: Moses and the God's of Egypt* (Winona Lake, Indiana: BMH Books: 1986) 111.
- <sup>47</sup> Davis, 114.
- <sup>48</sup> Padfield, 6.
- <sup>49</sup> Padfield, 7.
- <sup>50</sup> Paul Highfield, *Inkisomaritin Naaipirta Imbaa naatii Osotua Musana...* 81.
- <sup>51</sup> Padfield, 8.
- <sup>52</sup> Davis, 128, 129
- <sup>53</sup> Padfield, 9.
- <sup>54</sup> Michael J. Wilkins, *Matthew: The NIV Application Commentary* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Zondervan, 2005) 671.
- <sup>55</sup> Wilkins, 687.
- <sup>56</sup> Wilkins, 687, 688.
- <sup>57</sup> Wilkins, 696.
- <sup>58</sup> Wendell E. Langley, S. J., "The Parable of The Two Sons in Matthew 21: 28-32 Against its Semitic and Rabbinic Backdrop." *Catholic Biblical Quarterly* 58/2 (1996) 232.
- <sup>59</sup> Wilkins, 697.
- <sup>60</sup> France, 826, 827.
- <sup>61</sup> Bruner, *Matthew: A Commentary volume 2: The Churchbook Matthew 13-28* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1990) 400.
- <sup>62</sup> Bruner, (Matthew 13-28) 404.
- <sup>63</sup> Bruner, (Matthew 13-28) 404.
- <sup>64</sup> Tertullian: Atheists as quoted in Bruner (Matthew 13-28) 409.
- <sup>65</sup> Ing'orai Bruner, (Matthew 13-28) 414, 415 pee idol indamunot enyena naaipirta ina bae.

- 
- <sup>66</sup> Bruner, (Matthew 13-28) 414.
- <sup>67</sup> Bruner, (Matthew 13-28) 415. Nejo ninye te Kingeresa, "The part of the human race given to each one daily is the disciple's main way to love the world."
- <sup>68</sup> Bruner, (Matthew 13-28) 418.
- <sup>69</sup> Ore kulo rorei lemetii tenkutuk o Lgiriki naa keji, "*kata de ta erga auton me poiete*," aa inchere "kake miaasiasa enaas ninche."
- <sup>70</sup> Mark Moore, *The Chronological Life of Christ* (Joplin, MO., College Press Publishing Co., 2007) 526.
- <sup>71</sup> Bruner, 436.
- <sup>72</sup> Bruce W. Winter, "The Messiah as te tutor: The Meaning of "kathēgetes" in Matthew 23: 10," *Tyndale Bulletin* 42.1 (1991) 152-157.
- <sup>73</sup> Craig A. Evans, *Word Biblical Commentary volume 34b Mark 8: 27-16: 20* (Nashville, Tenn.: Thomas Nelson Publishers, 2001) 279.
- <sup>74</sup> Pascal otejo ina anaa enaigero te mbuku e Bruner, 445.
- <sup>75</sup> Moore, 536.
- <sup>76</sup> Bruner, 492.
- <sup>77</sup> Bruner, 497.
- <sup>78</sup> Bruner, 501.
- <sup>79</sup> Larry Chouinard, *The College Press NIV Commentary - Matthew* (Joplin, Missouri: College Press Publishing Company, 1997) 428, 429.
- <sup>80</sup> Wilkins, 789, 790.